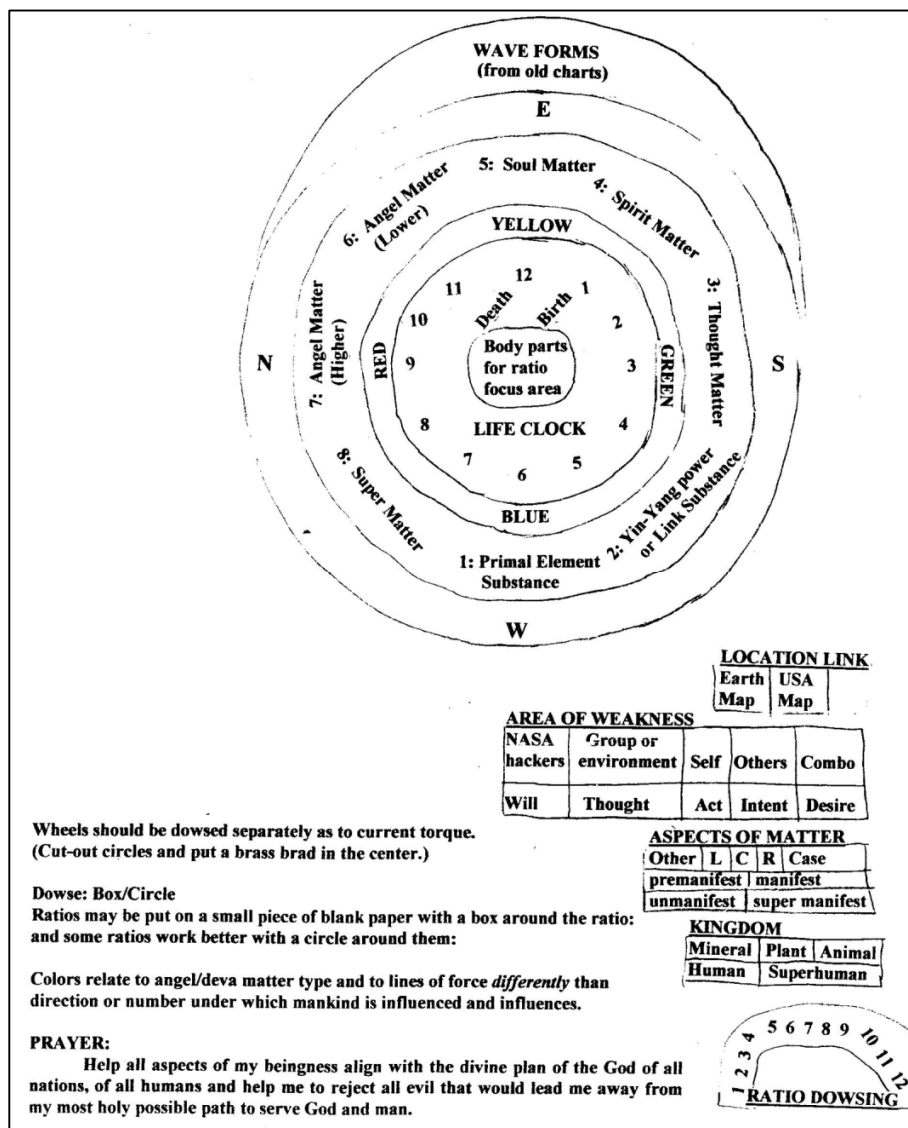


CONFERENCE AUDIO TAPES
TRANSCRIBED & LETTERS

JULY 1996 MEXICO



BY ANONYMOUS
Audio Taped Lectures, Written Lessons and Letters
Given in the United States

Books by “Anonymous” also under “Sophia Johanson”

Virtues, Laws and Powers 1994
A Prophet’s Story (By Those Who Knew Him) 1995
Advanced Esoteric Dowsing Charts Books I, II, III 1994

MESSAGES 1992: *Volumes I and II*
INNER TEACHINGS 1993: *Volumes I and II (January- August)*
LECTURES 1993: *SEPTEMBER; OCTOBER; NOVEMBER; DECEMBER*
SMOKE SIGNAL FROM THE NUT HOUSE 1996-2002: *Volumes I - VI*
1994 BOOK SERIES: MONTH BY MONTH
1995 BOOK SERIES: MONTH BY MONTH
1996 JULY Mexico and 1997 FEBRUARY Maine Conferences

Original Five Books: 1990-1992
Gnostic Book of Earth Changes
Return of the Prodigal Sons: Enlightenment through Esoteric Dowsing
The Silent Holocaust
Mystery of Logos Angstroms and Species of People
Learning the Secret Language

Also Available
Video Lecture by Anonymous 1992 (2 hours)
Audio Lecture by Anonymous September 16, 1994 (1 hour)

Revised COPYRIGHT 2016 © BY SOPHIA JOHANSON LIBRARY AND PRESS

All rights reserved. Any chapter, or all of this book may be used or reproduced without written permission, only if the book or chapters are reproduced in their entirety with full acknowledgement of author and publisher.

First Printing 2012
Second Printing Revised 2016

The publication of this book is financed by sales and donations to the *Sophia Johanson Library and Press* which is established for the publication of the “Anonymous” teachings given publicly and privately between 1990 and 2002.

Sophia Johanson Library and Press, is a tax-exempt, spiritual science, educational corporation. For information about this title or other publications, please phone *Sophia Johanson Library and Press* at: (573) 875-8024;

Mailing address P.O. Box 972, Columbia, Missouri 65205;

Email: sophiajohansonlibrary@gmail.com

Website: <https://sophiajohanson.wordpress.com>

The *Sophia Johanson Library and Press* is a non-profit organization, publishing documents under the public domain. No royalties are paid on this book.

MANUFACTURED IN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA
By *Sophia Johanson Library and Press*, Columbia, Missouri

EXTRACT FROM VIRTUES, LAWS AND POWERS BY “ANONYMOUS”

Introduction

Published 1995

ISBN 1-885-186-83-5

There are people on the Earth today who hunger for knowledge of the mysteries of life. They may have sought to satiate their thirst for Truth through paths of science, art, philosophy, psychology, religion, or social services. Many, at the close of a long career in such fields, hear the hounds of death at their heels while their spiritual bellies ache with emptiness. They go to their deaths longing for the unknown, trembling with angst.

It may seem preposterous for this book to presume to fill some of that void by bringing to the reader the fundamentals of the natural Laws of the soul. Indeed, few people have ever considered that the soul of man has a type of matter, not unlike his flesh, although existing in a different octave of being. Few people are aware that there are principles, similar to known physics principles, that control the dynamics of spiritual matter. Furthermore, such spiritual Laws have a watershed effect upon the physical body of man and the Earth.

Looking out upon the sea of disorder within the major cities, one cannot help wondering why violent crime is becoming increasingly prevalent, and what could bring it to a halt. During the sixties the cry of liberals was for more social services, as though money or food could be the panacea. Others cried for gun control, more prisons, or other material solutions. Despite all attempts at controlling societal disorder the ghettos swell with violence, and the traditional family structure is almost gone.

There are some idealists who look into the heart of this disorder as though it were full of signs of wonderful societal transformation for the better. And yet, teenage pregnancies, AIDS, infections, robberies, rapes, and murders all continue to increase in number. By what criteria are these idealists measuring their success?

If one looks back over recorded history, pockets of societal peace and order rise out of the pages with haunting similarities of belief systems. Within each religion can be found keys that lead to the inner teachings of the fundamental Laws of the soul and of life itself. The fighting between religions has been due to clinging to differences rather than searching for similarities. The obvious similarities are merely echoes of the underlying mysteries which have traditionally been reserved for an inner circle of the spiritual elite.

The knowledge of the inner mysteries of life, held within the core of each religion, was withheld from the masses because of the danger of sorcery if the principles were applied without integrity. Any power that can transform a man's soul can also destroy his body if directed with malefic intent. It was safer to allow the alchemical mysteries, which were the core of each religion, to be watered down in a harmless fashion, in a way that could possibly change man's behavior through fear or promise of heaven. It was assumed by the spiritual forefathers that a man who lived decently might learn to think decently. If a man thought in a decent manner, then, later he might be able to control the spiritual forces with integrity and not run amok with unbridled passion.

For this reason, most religions focused upon behavioral instructions, rather than the reasons that certain behaviors could block the path to spiritual power. People have, by and large, decided that the behavioral instructions are no longer valid and so have developed many blocks to the higher teachings.

It is now time to reveal the inner teachings, in hope that humans can understand the reasons for behavioral sanctions and thought control.

The Laws are immutable. Man cannot break these Laws, but can break himself against these Laws. This is happening today on a massive scale. A man can tell himself all day long that fire is not hot, and yet burn himself, should he put his hand in a flame. Just as there are lower laws of the visible component of fire, there are higher Laws of the unseen components of fire. Many a man has thrust his own unseen components into fire and burned away part of himself.

It is possible to heal oneself through the application of higher Laws. If humans can bring healing order to their own lives, then they can begin to bring order to their families and to their own culture. If they do that, they can start to bring order to the world.

Healing the world must start with healing the self. This book holds the ancient mysteries through which personal transformation is made possible, if the applicant is sincere and willing to change. The dilettante will benefit little, except through some intellectual titillation. This book was written not for dinner table discussion, but at great price, and with great courage, by a traveler within such mysteries, in hope of helping humanity out of chaos. Since it merely recites the principles of the mysteries, it shall be considered anonymously and gnostically written, for man cannot hope or presume to create the Laws and Virtues. This is not a “channeled” book, but a book reflecting the experience of the traveler through many realms as real as the one before your face.

If you also dare to be a traveler into unseen realms, this book will guide you safely.

1996 MEXICO CONFERENCE LECTURES BY ANONYMOUS

The following transcribed audio tapes were given to a small group of students with the intention of publicizing the information. This second edition includes previously unpublished audio tapes. The messages and letters written by *Anonymous* were sent out to the public with no restrictions.

NOTE:

- 1) All LESSONS, LECTURES and CHARTS were given in class, created by *Anonymous*.
- 2) Class Notes were taken by an auditor and not corrected by *Anonymous* and for these, it is suggested the reader also refer to the original, unabridged audio tapes where available.
- 3) Please keep in mind that this library is missing many of the original audio tapes (of which there were at least 50+ per month during a three year period) as well as some of the dowsing charts, Class Notes and Lessons. These books are compiled from the resources currently available to this library.
- 4) The best introduction to the dowsing system may be found in the Advanced Esoteric Spiritual Dowsing Books, I, II, III.

“Lessons” and “Letters” were composed by Anonymous

“Class Notes” were typed during the lectures and were unrevised by Anonymous.

Contents

EXTRACT FROM VIRTUES, LAWS AND POWERS BY “ANONYMOUS”	3
Pre-Conference Letter to President Clinton	6
July 7, 1996 Audio Tape Transcribed SIDE A (New Acquisition)	10
July 7, 1996 Audio Tape Transcribed SIDE B (New Acquisition)	18
<i>Charts: Aspects of Spiritual Name; Individual Book of Life – Akasha Rings</i>	21
July 10, 1996 Audio Tape #1 Transcribed SIDE A	24
<i>Charts: Micro Akasha Pools; Mega Akasha Ether Pools; Body Parts</i>	25
<i>True God Scale</i>	27
<i>Inertia Wheel Chart: Intent, Plan, Seed Action</i>	30
July 10, 1996 Audio Tape #1 Transcribed SIDE B	31
<i>Re: Carlos Castaneda and Nagual Party</i>	31
<i>Waking and Dreaming Minds Chart</i>	33
<i>Charts: Waveforms; Spine; Cranial Nerves; World Map; To Do and Dark/Light Scale</i>	34
<i>Colors Correlated to Spinal Column</i>	35
<i>10 Point Pyramid Illustration</i>	36
<i>Teaching on Awareness and Consciousness</i>	39
July 10, 1996 Audio Tape #2 Transcribed SIDE A	40
July 10, 1996 Audio Tape #2 Transcribed SIDE B	44
<i>Auric Parts Circle Chart</i>	44
<i>Healing Process Combination Chart</i>	46
<i>Manifestation and Time Chart</i>	47
July 10, 1996 Audio Tape #3 Transcribed SIDE A	48
<i>Body and Mind Alignment with the Solar System</i>	56
<i>Spiritual Name and Alignment Illustrations</i>	57
July 10, 1996 Audio Tape #3 Transcribed SIDE B	58

<i>Frequency/Complexity/Direction Chart</i>	60
<i>“Things to Do When Stressed by the Hackers” Chart</i>	61
July 10, 1996 Audio Tape #4 Transcribed SIDE A (<i>New Acquisition</i>)	67
<i>POEM “DR. SNOW” July 27, 1997 Berkeley, CA (copied from very faint fax)</i>	71
July 10, 1996 Audio Tape #5 Transcribed SIDE A (<i>New Acquisition</i>)	72
<i>True God Scale and Auric Sounds</i>	72
July 10, 1996 Audio Tape #5 Transcribed SIDE B (<i>New Acquisition</i>)	78
<i>Time/Space Spiral Chart and the Rapture</i>	79
July 11, 1996 Audio Tape Transcribed SIDE A	81
<i>New Heaven and New Earth and Prophecies</i>	81
<i>Signs and Omens</i>	82
July 11, 1996 Audio Tape Transcribed SIDE B	87
July 13, 1996 Audio Tape Transcribed SIDE A	93
July 13, 1996 Audio Tape Transcribed SIDE B	98
<i>Mobius Coil: The Relationship to Human Sanity and Insanity</i>	98
<i>Auric Components Diagram</i>	99
<i>Teaching on Identity and Time</i>	100
<i>Six Anti-Christ Doors and Opposing Laws</i>	104
<i>Normal and Abnormal Layers of Self and The Rapture Key Charts</i>	105
July 17, 1996 Audio Tape Transcribed SIDE A	106
July 17, 1996 Audio Tape Transcribed SIDE B	113
EXCERPTED: “SMOKE SIGNAL FROM THE NUT HOUSE III” - JULY, 1996	119
<i>July 18: Psychological, microbiological and weapons research done using civilians and military</i>	119
<i>July 20: “Species” Belize, Central America</i>	121
<i>July 22: Confirming Letter from Witness (f)</i>	125
<i>July 26: Weapons Research Involving American Citizens and Military</i>	126
<i>July 27: Decompression Chambers used on Unwilling Subjects</i>	130
<i>July 31: Study Behind Waco Murders was NASA and Roche Pharmaceuticals</i>	130

CONFERENCE IN MEXICO INCLUDED 8 STUDENTS:
This 2nd Edition paperback/CD includes an additional 2 ½ audio tapes

Pre-Conference Letter to President Clinton **Excerpted from Smoke Signal from the Nut House I by Anonymous**

June 15, 1996

Dear President Clinton

There is a Taoist story about three brothers who were physicians. A neighbor asked the youngest one, "Which one of you is the most successful?" The youngest replied, "My oldest brother sees the spirit of disease and cures it before it manifests on the physical plane. He is therefore a failure in the eyes of the people and seems to do nothing. My middle brother cures disease when it is quite small, so that he appears to be only a man who treats light illnesses before they become complicated, and not to be hired for the more serious diseases. I am considered the most successful doctor because I treat by surgery and drugs and by leeches for the bleeding cures, when the disease has become too great to treat by the other two brothers. However, when I cure by such drastic methods such a fierce manifestation of disharmony of the body, then illness will reappear, because the spirit of the disease has been fed by the violence of my treatment. Therefore, I am the least successful doctor in the eyes of Tao, but the most successful in the eyes of man".

As the President, you know that the best war is one that is never fought, but is averted. As for the societal diseases that cost our country billions in prisons and welfare programs, the best budget balancer would be to look at the spirit of the problem that manifests in people before they become rapists, drug addicts, or third generation welfare recipients. To look at the spirit of a man is not to psychoanalyze him or feed him milk, it is to examine the roots of what made our country great and what is making our country ill today...one person at a time. For a country is but the sum total of the people it contains; if those people within the country do not care about the turn of events that I am to describe, then they have become the disease in the body of our civilization rather than the cure, which would be like the spiritual immune system.

Materialists, even within the church, have always feared a person who looks at the spirit of things rather than the overt manifestation. The inquisition, the witch hunts at Salem, and I must say the organizations such as the Cult Awareness Network are all nothing more than examples of people who live in fear that their materialization of beliefs is somehow threatened by people of a different country, race, creed, or religion. To some people, Catholics and Mormons are cults; to some people all churches should be burned or banned. The burning is certainly in full swing. The other type of hell, the freezing of freedom of religion, is also in full swing both by government agencies and by ignorant bigots who think they can control the beliefs of others through slander and libel.

That wars often are due to the fighting between faiths is not a reason to give up faith; rather, it is an indication of a need to examine the commonalities of all major religions rather than the difference. That was my purpose when I started teaching publicly and through writings: to find the cores of civilization that are found in the major religions so as to rejoice in the belief in God that is present in all of them. That I was to be labeled a dangerous terrorist due to my mission is the irony; my mission was to bring peace by bridging the gap that exists between the Jew, the Muslim the Protestant, the Catholic. Had I not had faith in my own God of Lord Jesus, I would have died of despair during the last few years from the tortures I have undergone and continue to undergo.

The wars of our history can teach us a great deal about how to avoid such wars. When Hitler began his "camps" the oil cartel combined with the pharmacology cartel to form an American money base to fund sadistic medical experiments on innocent men, women and children who were imprisoned by the Nazis. Out of those drug and surgery testings came approval for many drugs that are prescribed today. The pharmacology industry then was able to manipulate the AMA by money incentives to do its bidding. The foul marriage of the medical/pharmacology and oil industries created a system that could lobby for government change through the use of campaign money and dramatic advertisement. As a result, we have a government that is strongly protective of such moneyed interests.

To gain control of oil assets is an obvious reason to start a war if those politicians paid with special interest money have an obligation to pay back their benefactors with votes. If someone wanted to increase the defense budget, so as to form an eventual military government, then it could easily do so by creating terrorist events that promote a desire in the people for more police protection. By creating insane terrorists through the use of mind-altering drugs or microbials, then

the government can assure the citizens of this country that a special task force is needed to prevent such attacks. The special task force would, of course, be allowed to remove the constitutional rights of the people suspected of terrorism, without due process of law.

This has happened to me. As a result of a complex series of orchestrated events, I have lost my livelihood, my family, my home, the use of my telephone and mail, my reputation, my ability to work as an R.N. (my former profession), my health, and almost my life. I write this today because I want to let others know that if I am suddenly carted off raving mad or in a pine box, that my story will be in your hands, Mr. President, and you would have made the decision to finish me off.

Almost anything that happens down line from you, Mr. President, you can say is something you were not in control of at the time or that you were not informed. Therefore, lest you have advisors who hide things from you, I give you my story.

I grew up in a poor Protestant family in the area of Oklahoma City known as "Packing Town" for the three meat plants that let off the constant odor of feces, burned hair and hide, and sulfuric smoke that filled our lungs with pneumonia-causing bits of God-knows-what. I was baptized at the Exchange Avenue Baptist Church, and went to local schools. I later lived in the Will Rogers Courts housing projects, and left home early to work as a live-in maid and nanny before the age of fourteen.

I bought my first typewriter by fifteen, and submitted stories and poems for publication with some success. However, like many people in my social class, I married in high school and had two children by eighteen years of age. Just like many of your Arkansas constituents, who started with humble beginnings but had a feisty spirit, I did well over the years: went to college, traveled abroad, became a success as a critical care nurse and then administrator of a hospice. While working with dying people, I began to feel the lure of the study of the soul and spirit, as I held the dying to my heart and felt the spirit leave the corpse...to where? I began to notice little things, like the top of a person's head was warmer if he still had his soul or spirit inside the dead body, even if he was embalmed. Hmm...I began to read the writings about soul and spirit from every cultural viewpoint.

Eventually, with five children on acreage in Logan County, Oklahoma, I devoted fulltime to my study of the spirit and soul, and the interaction that such parts of self had with the physical body. I studied illnesses and pondered the spiritual reasons for illnesses. I began to consider the theory of morphic fields, in which communication can exist between two people of similar morphic field resonance, like dialing a cellular phone. I figured that if that is so, then illness can be transmitted by a morphic field of the illness being put into a person's energy field or put in the morphic field of even a whole town of people.

I put together my homemade frequency generators and studied the effects of putting my Polaroid picture (which I assumed could hold my morphic field resonance) on a copper panel while I adjusted waveform and frequencies and colored lights to impact the picture. I found I could cure some physical disorders by treatments on the morphic field picture, which I assumed must work on the spirit of man rather than the coarse body of flesh.

Eventually I found that a person could change his own waveform and frequency and other aspects to pull himself out of a disease state, without using a generator or lights. I began to teach people techniques to train their minds to switch waveforms and frequencies, so as to bring their spirit selves back into harmony, since disease is disharmony. I learned I could sing out illnesses, and could direct some healing out of my hand with the correct waveform and frequency so as to help another person.

Eventually, I found that many things weaken the spirit of a man: electromagnetic pollution, some foods and preservatives, surgery, emotional shock, and medications. Even some patterns, such as stripes, form a waveform when the eyes gaze upon them that can weaken or strengthen the spirit and from there down line the body. That is because the brain tends to resonate with what it hears, sees, smells, and touches. Also, I found that that spirit is weakened by the thoughts of others, which project out like a subliminal radio station around an agitated person. I found ways to prove this in front of groups, so that people could learn to be responsible for helping their fellow man by right thought and emotion.

Eventually, I learned how to develop aspects of spiritual sight in myself and others, through what I call (and Rudolf Steiner called) spiritual science. Many things that I learned had to be couched in metaphors common to religion, medicine, or poetry. I could not find all the ways to explain what I was learning to detect and affect, except through common words, which scarcely represented the significance of the importance of the study of spirit.

It was at that time that I noticed the house was being bombarded by some type of electromagnetic waveform. I could detect it using common electronic instruments, and yet it was difficult to deflect. Crop circles of burned white grass appeared in the yard and the children began to have nightmares. I began to have episodes of illness that included bleeding through the skin, weakness and confusion. I struggled to find out the cause, but couldn't seem to see until...

On a trip to California with a group of students three years ago, I became deathly ill. My flesh fell off in patches, my eyes hemorrhaged, my kidneys bled, and I was hallucinating. Later, my student (a) told me that he had been informed by (b) that I was being "tested" by a government group. She had begged him to leave my teachings, to move with her to New York so as to avoid becoming a "test subject". She said he would die or go mad, just as the others would, if they did not get away from me, since I was a targeted subject.

After coming to my room in the dead of night and tearfully confessing the fear that he had for my safety, (a) decided to move to Oklahoma and try to protect me. Eventually, we held a marriage ceremony on his rooftop apartment in Chicago with a group of students who came to help him move to Oklahoma.

There in Chicago I experienced another episode of sudden and profound illness. I lost my hearing, my sight was going, and I felt numb. My Chihuahua lay on the floor, howling and having seizures after eating out of my bowl of food that had been prepared by (c), a federal government employee. No one else was ill.

I was to recover my ability to read and write after three months, but I continued to have repeated episodes of illness that varied in intensity and in symptomology. (a) and I lived in a house in Guthrie, Oklahoma and shared expenses with (b) at the time. After being followed by what appeared to be government cars, and seeing guns pointing at the house, I sent my children away for fear for their safety.

I am sure now that I was given drugs to induce confusion, and there was a low level of rap music being played 24 hours a day of which I could not find the source. The television would not work for the constant electromagnetic whine which was audible all the time in the house. Radios could not be used for the static whine, and the lamps would turn on suddenly without being switched on.

A blue light from a car outside at night was beamed to the house, and then I would see men in black standing out in the back of the house in the shrubs near Cottonwood Creek. My husband built me a coffin sized box in the wall, in which he and (b) placed me when I was ill and they had to go somewhere. They said they were doing it to keep the government from grabbing me, because I had denounced the Waco massacre publicly in my classes. I was always too ill to argue, during those times, or sedated.

During those times in the wall above the closet in the bedroom, I began to drift off to sleep and awakened in the heat, unable to breathe the stale air, choking and screaming to be pulled out of my grave, confused and vomiting in the dark, unable to move for the size of the box was smaller than a coffin.

That coffin was much smaller than the attic box, which was my previous hiding place. The attic had been broken into one night by men with a roofing ladder and hatchets, and so I could no longer hide there. I hid under the kitchen sink sometimes, when there would be a knock on the door that I feared was the Gestapo.

You see, it was like the Gestapo. Just as many groups have been destroyed by targeting the leader with slander, so had my small group been destroyed. The newspaper reported that I was a Waco branch, there were forged documents taken to a child custody hearing of one of my students that were publicized as though fact, I was accused of child abuse by even my own relatives who were informed wrongly about why I was so reclusive. Certain former associates began a complex slander phone-calling/faxing/forging documents campaign to smear me to anyone who had ever known me, with detectives delivering "packets of information" to church, friend and family. I was later told by (a) that they were paid to do so by the same group that had sent (b) to the monastery I had formed.

I began to notice odd symptoms in those around me: strange skin rashes, mental euphoria states for no reason with slobbering and agitation, joint deformities with strange postures with elbows held out from the body and the feet splayed out. Skin tumors in some grew and endocrine problems surfaced. Only those people in the monastery or my house took on the symptoms, so I sent people away from me, for their safety, but did not reveal my suspicions.

I began to see that (b, c and a) and others would meet when I would be put in the box. I managed to crawl out, with great difficulty, and saw they were meeting and talking downstairs. I found poisonous substances hidden under the counter, and I saw (b) put poison in my veins during my hospitalization in Dallas for a foot injury. I knew no one would believe me, and I also knew that it was part of the "testing" so I was at a loss at how to protect myself. I did order (b) to move out.

My three good friends from the east coast helped us to move to Wyoming, to get away from the terrorism directed at us, I hoped. (d) was the only other person who had the strong physical symptoms as I did...she moved with me and (a) to run our publishing business out of Wyoming. I had difficulty thinking and writing because of constant bleeding, fainting, and confusion so profound that I could not tell a day from a week. (d) and I were so ill that we could not tell that the money from the business was being directed to four sub-companies, that our mail was diverted along with company checks to (b).

The culminating event was an argument between (e and a) in which was to end with (a) being shot in the head while I watched from a darkened pantry, in fear for my life and the life of my son. The horror that I have faced since then

is that my little Catholic son was held as a hostage that (e) promised I would never see again if I revealed the murder. I now see he kept me alive to frame me for the murder by alleging I was insane.

I have been poisoned, drugged, raped, beaten, slandered and terrorized by (e), but I have not become a murderer. He thought it was all over for me when he talked my brother into putting me in Griffin Hospital (Norman, Oklahoma) for emergency detention, alleging I was suicidal or homicidal. I was released after three weeks of constant observation without medication.

I have tried to get help from the police because of the telecommunications fraud, the mail diversions, the stealing of my youngest child by (e's) parents who refuse to raise him according to the tenants of his Catholic faith, the stalking, the attempted burglaries/forced entry into my home and the home of (d). Even 911 refused to send a policeman when an unknown man with a box tried to break in the house last week. The phone calls are being diverted/monitored/blocked as are business faxes.

The slander continues. One of my former students that I had not seen for almost two years had written me last March to confess her involvement with the mystery terrorist group that was doing the "testing". She ended up dead on a train track. I was accused of her murder to my family and friends, even though I was in Arkansas at the time. No child care worker or family member will tell me where my son is being held and why I cannot have him with me.

The dog catcher came to get my beloved pet Chihuahua on false charges I abused animals. I have been accused of virtually every crime. You can be sure I will never be allowed to see my beloved boy at family gatherings, because there is no justice in this case.

No one has taken my deposition about my husband's death. They want to cover up the rest of the story. They do not want me to tell how (a) reported (c) had said that the government is putting mind-altering viruses in immunizations. They do not want me to tell how they said that the minds of the Jonestown and Waco members were altered by chemical and microbial warfare to such a degree that they had to be destroyed before a contagious insanity spread outside the compounds.

My position has been one of neutrality; I don't know who is behind the terrorism of innocent citizens. I hope that it is not the United States government. My fear is that we are developing into a military state of fascism, in which broad powers are being given to federal agents that allow them to experiment or destroy innocent citizens who might have been outspoken to criticize the government, as I was and am.

Were it not for my heartache over my missing son, I might have given up and just shut up. But, I fear for the future if what (a) said is true. I know (a) is dead and putting (e) into prison will not bring (a) back, but I am concerned that criminals often repeat crimes. I desire that my son be raised in his faith of Catholicism, and I grieve over the last three years of estrangement from family and the older children.

It is, of course, easier for you to assume that I am mad, and dismiss what I am saying, as do people who care little about government reform or the future of civilization. Thank heaven for watch dogs that keep an eye out for abuses of civil rights, like Frosty Troy of the *Oklahoma Observer*, and the ACLU. However, with enough paid witnesses and a secret police, anybody can disappear into a nuthouse or grave, and the rationalizations will abound from the smug public reading of a fictional news account.

It is the hope of the future that people think through what is going on today in the United States in regard to freedom of religion and freedom of speech. If anyone can be held under broad anti-terrorist legislated laws without due process, then we are in a police state. Nazi Germany should serve as a warning as to where we are heading if we think we can burn books and reject a religion; the Soviet Union was good at putting people into mental hospitals for the crime of speaking out. Or, perhaps planting a bit of heroin in a dissident's house would allow a new Turkish prison system to develop here.

A civilization is measured by how much justice is granted the least of its citizens. When one black is denied a job, when one woman is fired for being over 40 years old as a cocktail waitress, when one child is taken from his parents because a social worker does not like their religion, then we have a serious spiritual disease that has become a small eruption in the body of our country. Later, on, the disease may spring forth with mob rioting, looting and killing, where the surgical treatments are in the assassination of the persons exhibiting the symptoms.

You, Mr. President, can look at my case as just some poor demented nurse who needs "treatment" or you can order an investigation into the murder of my husband, into the group of terrorists who infiltrated my monastery, and see if the infections are from our own government or another.

I pray it is not ours. Even so, if it is, it can be healed before the scabs erupt and the disease pours out into the streets as foul, bloody water composed of mother's tears. We are one nation under God, aren't we? With that in mind, our forefathers prayers inscribed in the amendments to the constitution should lead us to their understanding of the importance

of the spirit of a man and of a nation. The protection of freedom of speech and religion is the key to the preservation of the spirit.

I have lost most everything the world considers important, and yet I still have the spirit to fight for the freedom of others to not lose their possessions, their families, their health, their freedom. So, I would say I am rich, and I give thanks. My situation is just a symptom, and yet I have looked the fool to spell it out in order to warn others. I could have kept quiet. But it is the responsibility of a human being to speak out against injustice, or else injustice grows until it meets those people so smugly silent or blind. Then, they are quick to holler, but those who would defend them would have vanished. Oh! To know our President is the friend of those who struggle to understand the mysteries of spirit, and is not the silent enemy! I entreat you, Mr. President, to listen to this little fool before you, with a patient ear, for Chelsea's sake, if not for the sake of all the children of our country. For I have gone before you, the highest authority of our country...as a lowly beggar for justice, but I have also bowed before my Father in heaven, as well...in prayers for America.

Sincerely, (Anonymous)

This letter may be re-printed in its entirety without permission of the author.

July 7, 1996 Audio Tape Transcribed SIDE A (New Acquisition)

MEXICO CONFERENCE **Note: “---” indicates inaudible words**

(Re dual souls) Say one person...---(inaudible)...If you check, an interpreter might have to go to hell or hades and then it may be a person has the other side (dual soul) which has not been reincarnated, and that person, the (incarnated) female side feels a great suffering and might have a major depression, manic-depression, an illness or something major because in fact she is in hell. But how does she help the other half of self get out of hell? What she does is, she becomes pure as much as she can with the obstacles that she faces. That she does her best like the Cub Scout motto “Do your best.” Endure mightily; be patient, calm and trusting in God even in the face of great depression.

So a person who is depressed often has a dual soul who is in hell. This is a time when the dual souls have to be cleaned up because we are at the end of the age. For that reason many people will manifest illness or depression, sexual obsessions or anything, because their dual soul has that, and *they* then do the penance for the dual soul. In other words, they live a life that is holy and impeccable in relationship to what they are facing.

You can only judge purity by the extent of pressure, of how much horror or how much damage is being done to a person with what their inherent strength is. So it is like a person is not given more than they can bear, that is absolutely true, because what happens is, you endure mightily and then you are able to push that karma up and then to a prayer (stand?).

The wonderful news is, is that this is the time when we must look at all of the dual souls that are in hells and one of the major things that will be the tasks of the servants of God will be to bring people out of purgatory and hells and heavens. Oh, I said “heavens” and do you know what I meant? I meant the sucker worlds that are a type of hell in which a group of people of the same flaw form a bubble that is like a cartoon bubble that goes over a person's head. These are people that had a major flaw such as sorcery in a past life. And these are ones that managed to live on because of draining energy. These are the true vampires. These people as well, and these *are* people, they have consciousnesses, they just don't have bodies. These are the ones that go from person to person to possess one and to possess another.

The wonderful news is that they too, can be healed and that these possessing spirits which were once human that tried so hard to keep a form above anything, in other words they worshipped form above purity and they possessed...they were so desperate to live in the lower flesh they did a vampire (action) of often chi energy. Some of the worst ones were in Romania where they did a sexual abuse of children and of course in Nazi Germany where they took sexual organs off of the victims and actually sewed them on to other people in order to enhance sexual desire in males and females. They actually amputated the penile tissue or the clitoral or the vaginal tissue and they actually put it onto other people. Another thing they did, they created sexual objects out of the skin of the torture victims. The bad thing is, that binds the other people to the Earth to some extent.

A lot of the trauma of Jews today is that in the past they were tied into the torture, and that these things are actually still in creation. By using their sexual organs, it has an aspect of not letting them go...not letting them go. And so that is another thing that is going to be one of the major things is to heal the people who have had magic done to them so that those people who are in these bubble clouds...and some may think of it as a heaven.

Some of you were not around for the demon orgasm teaching, but a lot of people think that constant orgasms is heaven but that is not true. What is important is, what is the line of Law with your path at that time? Like for some people

very restrained living is good and for other people a more passionate life in a male/female relationship is good and it may be that (a person) has cycles where you have one and then the other and the other. As I have pointed out in some of the teachings, that it is even possible for people who are celibate, that they can have and form a love relationship in the heavens with another person who is holy on the other side of the Earth who they don't even know, and have a combined sort of spiritual/sexual union without knowing each other even.

But the sexual magic was the worst, and it tied many people into hells and for that reason I have stressed the sexual teachings. Pornography is one of the most destructive things on the face of the Earth in that it binds many people in these bubble clouds of demons orgasms which they *think* are heaven. And the sad thing is that many of these beings possess people that are involved in esoteric teachings and encourage them to do things like that tantric sex and stuff. What they try to do is get people to be too attached to their bodies in a way that is not conducive to aligning with their spiritual selves. And the alternative of course, is total denial of the body which shows an error in the sexual arena as well.

The sad thing is that children that are born of people with the sexual contamination of these fallen beings, which they *are* fallen beings, they then inherit, and it goes from parent to child these fallen beings that attach. One of these dead sorcerers of sexual magic can put out tendrils to 100 people and there you have it. These are the most resistant to heal.

These are things that are in the agenda. I want to check you guys completely and if you have any of those tendrils; because it could be a tendril from two ancestors back, three ancestors back. I want to make sure those are gone because those are the most difficult to kick. You must be able to release anything, not resist and not go toward, but just accept and be healed.

Many things like for instance molestation traumas have to do with someone maybe getting a tendril from one of those fallen beings and falling into an obsession. It is often impossible for that person to heal that themselves, they need an objective person because they will find a way to justify it. And we may draw those things to ourselves as well from past lives through weaknesses. We may draw molestation to ourselves and that sort of thing. So instead of looking at ourselves as victims, we must look at ourselves as mysterious beings that happen to have a body and that between incarnations (the beings) are often trapped up there.

But the wonderful thing is, that I do see these bubbles around these, what do I call them? A hologram bubble/Bubble World that in that hologram is a primary weakness and 9 out of 10 are sexual. So we want to embrace our sexuality and be happy and joyous in our lives and it does not mean that anything...as St. Paul says, "All things are acceptable, but not all things are expedient." What St. Paul was saying there, is that all parts of ourselves are natural in the sexual and mental and everything are *good*, it merely is the direction of force. For instance the way the auric and spiritual components of the sexual energy is highly influenced by such things as pornography and should always be avoided.

But it is enhanced though, by healthy relationships and by healthy attitudes that don't resist or draw. It is not denial of anything; it is acceptance and love, and the refinement of the aspect of love as well. Instead of having love of being something that...some people have love in their belly, it is like they want to devour love; the romance obsession, that sort of thing? And the romance obsessions that cause them to devour other people are often linked with these things as well because they are really shielded carnal obsessions, these romance...they just take on another face.

The television shows are particularly horrible right now because the idea is that "Anything goes"... "Nothing that one person does harms another" and yet they can actually form lines to these beings through the television; particularly the pay per view channel and things like that. We should really discourage that, with anybody that you know who has children, any type of pornography because they can become addicted just looking at the pictures and the magazines themselves draw these fallen beings to the person and then they become addicted.

But the wonderful thing is that I am seeing, if we get one of these beings to *understand*...therefore for that reason I have invited any who might be associated with anybody we know. I've invited them to kind of stand in the back gallery. Normally I knock them out of the room but I'm going to do something different this time. What I'm going to do is to say "I don't want them to *hide* any who are connected to anybody here. I don't want them to be all over us, but I would like them to waft up into the rafters." And what I would like to do is, I would like to pray and manifest a deliverance from any of those.

Do you know when you have got them? You hear them talk, they actually talk but you think *you* are talking. For instance you might say--you hear yourself rationalizing the devil's advocate arguments (i.e.) "Now this is normal, that is normal!" and *hate*. Whenever they, I could tell whenever they try to draw down a weakness of mine, I would feel rage or hate. Sudden waves of carnality that are *attached* to hate of some type, like a power thing; like say a woman wants to be too macho or a man wants to be too feminine, that sort of thing—an imbalance in the gender association. But it also may be a hate, for instance to be a strong woman is not the same thing as being macho, to be a strong woman is to be a strong yin which is a receiver and the holy breath does come to the receivers readily.

So it is conducive in this age for women to be teachers whereas in the Piscean Age it was more conducive for men because we are in a yin cycle here, in which the males at this point should be aligned with the power of purification, exorcism, the power of manifestation, the power of rootedness of holy teachings and the females should be able to draw in energies that they share with the males in any sort of synergy group.

And the pitfall that people have in many of the initiations in mystery schools is that they fail the synergy waves that come through. One of the key points is that with any introduction into power, a power that comes in, that can be used for exorcism, for healing, for teaching for learning; those powers if they are pulled to the pelvis are then used for sexual magic. One of the reasons I disbanded the group more or less in the last year, one reason, I had very major exorcisms that I had to do that would endanger everyone. So I distanced myself. Because I did not want to endanger people while there was very major global exorcism going on. It is still going on but it is over the hump. But the problem that I saw was that as I was reeling in these big pools of these fallen beings, that the voices would be then part of the --- in the people who were the students. Say if one of the voices of these things said "Well, you've gotta have money to live!...You gotta have money to live!...She's just not going to let you get a job and you are just working for nothing...you are working for nothing..." You get into materialism with something like that. Or "You're going to die if you do that!....You are going to die if you do that!...", Something like that, what happened was, the voices of the things I was exorcising began to influence everyone around me. And it was my fate to work with those, but I was concerned about the people in the group would become too degenerate if they did not detach, and I have to say, and I want to warn you, because the worst was "Aur" in that the.... but I believe she can be healed.

A person reaches a time when if they become 100% spiritually on the left path, which may not *appear* to be left, you have to understand, they get in one of those bubbles and I can actually see them in those...well they might be in a hell but they are still in those bubbles which they are trying to possess which they *can* possess, either hell or hades. Anyone can be healed. But if they have a body that they operate, you must be very careful because it is like what I said about the mafia equation (*prostitution/gambling/murder*); if someone has a very major weakness there is often an aspect that is pulled in where they want to takes drugs; they like euphoria above duty.

One of the most important things about becoming a saint in this life and the other life is the ability to endure pain in the face of great struggle. However for a saint it is not perceived as pain, it is perceived as joy in service and so if one's pivotal point is at the crown, then one does not worry too much if one is hungry or cold or anything. It is not the kind of suffering for someone who has their pivotal point down here. Everything in the world has to have a point of reference and your *beingness* has to have a point of reference; who you are. And who you are should be inside of you it should not be inside of someone else. When you see people with romantic or sexual obsessions, what happens is, their point of reference, who they are, flew out and went into other people and when that happens...and often it was drawn *in* by other people.

Say if a man wanted to be a guru or something, or a woman for that matter. What would be the fastest way to get a big following or something, the fastest way would be to stimulate genitals to pull them in. It is the easiest with a person who is sexually linked because if their pivotal point is already in their crotch, *all* the sorcerer has to do, is to tickle that point and then the pivotal point goes straight to them, they lock onto it and they hold onto it. That is how fallen beings work.

I know that some schools will tell you that you shouldn't learn about evil, that you should learn only about good. But we are in times where you *must* know about evil so that you will recognize it and you won't be lead astray when people tell you that something is evil when it isn't. You must understand the dark and the light and then God willing, you choose the light. And without understanding the dark you will not understand the light; you are going to assume that something dark is light, and something light is dark. For that reason you must give up all notion that "Everything is good under the Sun" because I have seen things in heavens and hells and in betwixt and the reason some dark things are in heaven is that a holy person is trying to *pull* that dark thing there to purify it. Actually it is not exactly in heaven it is in a purgatory type state, a null state

But you can have someone who is doing a major exorcism look like the devil himself and they will say "Look how possessed that person is!" I've had this happen to me over and over again. But by drawing the person in, that is in hell...say someone could have been in hell for a hundred years and you want to help that person get out. See, it might be God's will to help them and that might take a significant amount of exorcism. And it is not just exorcism, it is you are actually *being* a Grace being who is helping someone out of a hell and it is extremely painful to be in a hell because the physical karma they had will go onto you

And that is another weird thing. I have had significant physical karma in the last six months having been in hell to correct karma of the group...of the group that was formed. And being in those hells is not pretty because the physical karma that begins to manifest is (i.e.) falling down, as every imaginable illness and people will then seek out to *create*

illness in you because it is like your karma, except it is not your karma. Anyone from the outside could say, like the woman who created Course in Miracles "There is only love and fear, and if you are having suffering then you can't be doing something right." That teaching is actually for a person who is not in the field of service at the level that I expect all of you to become. The field of that philosophy is for people who have difficulty maintaining thoughts aligned with any sort of harmony. But there is something *beyond* that...it is being able to see *anything* but *still* holding onto the harmony. And that means trusting in God and trusting that God will lead you to be courageous enough to face your weaknesses and to recover from those. And you trust in other people.

I remember being in the middle of such hell and thinking there was no way I was physically going to survive, for one thing, nor mentally, nor spiritually, nor soul life nor holy being wise. And I just looked up and I said "Well, I can't see any reason why these beings in hell can't be holy again." See, they had to have been holy, they were once the souls of human beings, So I thought "While I'm in hell, I'll see if I can talk to these spirits" because these were actually consciousnesses of people and so I did, I talked to them. In talking to them, they are healing, they are coming out of hell and they are becoming holy beings.

Now what is a holy being? A holy being is any human being or a discarnate human being that is in the field of service as a saint. A lot of saints are technically discarnate but they are supposed to work as kind of guardians from the unseen realms or sometimes incarnate into the physical. Well, if a discarnate is willing to listen, then a discarnate can be healed as well, they can learn. They actually think. Many of them did not lose any consciousness and that is a tragedy because if they had to face some of the things they did, and if they *can't* face it, they can't get over it and all of us are that way. We usually have one or two weaknesses that kind of make us human. But you should not allow that to just remain because "That is the way it is." But if you release your weaknesses to the best of your ability, then you are helped by those above. Then you will be helped to the level that you have helped others and you will purify to the point where you are able to do the things that seem impossible.

The *belief* that you *are* able to be a saint is the number one thing I would advise, and the belief that you must love mightily in order to be truly whole. But love may be fierce and love may seem to be cold. It may be tough love or it may be sweet love, it may be cunning love it may be ruthless love but whatever the love is, it cannot be missing or the person becomes an automaton of the beings in those bubbles. And when they become an automaton of those beings, they will do anything that those beings tell them and the beings will tell them to defile. One of the common things is the use of defiling and forged stuff that makes someone else look like, you know, for instance telling someone's children that their mother must have molested them when they were babies. Yeah, that is what "Aur" told my children, that I sucked my baby boy's penises and that kind of thing when they were young and they couldn't remember it. You didn't know about that did you? Well, these are the kinds of things that happen and how do you fight that?

They saw it on a television show about a man who defended himself for killing his wife by saying he saw her do oral sex with a baby and he had defended it. It was an excuse. So they got that as an idea and it wasn't long before they started telling everybody that they saw me do that to my own babies and to the little girls too. Now my children are greatly traumatized because they, the fallen beings then associated with child molestation, saw a crack in those children's auras and they went in and the fallen being said "She molested you... She molested you... She molested you..."

So my own children started thinking "Well maybe she did" and they had dreams of it because they had fallen beings and this is why you get court cases thirty years later. This is a new way of things of where people are saying they were molested by their parents twenty, thirty years later. And many of them like Roseanne Barr, was this type of thing. They were child molestation possessions.

I think child molestation is horrible because it opens a person up to all kinds of sexual obsessions. They actually get a crack in their aura and get traumatized. But the wonderful thing is, this is something one can heal if one is able to face it. And the holy beings above are generous, and good and kind and strong, and even if they, some of the beings who are between lifetimes who are discarnate, they may have a weakness still. Maybe you can help them with theirs and they can help you with yours. And that is the beauty; is that the realization that the consciousness and awareness can in fact persist for thousands of years and forever, but that in order to allow it to exist happily and joyfully, and not as a vampire or a phantom, you must not get these lines in you and if you have them, we must pray for you and then the children of each person who has them are then healed in a domino effect which is a wonderful thing. Healing all of the genetic pools would be one thing that I would like to put on the agenda eventually.

The wonderful thing is the beings who have...say they were really possessed when they died and they had done something really horrible, mass murderers, anything. We must know that there is always Law. The laws of Karma and the laws of Grace do not interfere with each other. So say these beings have a sense of shame. You see, shame is associated with a weakness; it may be a karmic thing and also genetic thing or it could be from a crack in the aura where one of these tendrils came in. Or it could be sexually acquired. Anytime you have sex with a person who has a major obsession linked

to one of those pools and beings you will acquire some aspect of it. But that can ironically be a good thing in that say, if you have a monogamous relationship with someone and you love them, then you can help clear them through that. In that if they have a weakness of child molestation or something, the engrams are just the other side of the karma and stuff, and the weakness.

Say someone has a molestation (engram), a love of drugs, a drunkenness, slothfulness, slovenly behavior whatever, by having a sexual union, with an appropriate partner, then you will feel the obsession in you and then you can pray that both of you are healed. See, the sad thing that I have seen though, is if a person is addicted to that obsession they *hate* you for doing this. They hate you for clearing them and that is one of the most difficult things about being be an exorcist in a relationship. You will find this more so after this (conference), because you will be endowed with some power in your relationships. But we might be able to work on them through you. You can lead a horse to water, but you can't force a horse to drink. In fact some people you can take more and more and more of these obsessions off of them and they will *do* things...they will perform seed acts, that will draw them right back down.

So the key thing is to realize: "What is the seed act that gets the thing rolling?" and then it reaches the point of inertia and then you have got the obsession. The seed act for instance, could be obsessing about money or worrying about the future where you might starve to death or something like that. "Cel" has a little bit of a problem with that. Or obsessing about security itself, such as "Am I going to be able to make a house payment?" I have a little problem with that, or obsessing about whether you will have enough to buy this or buy that, whether you will have love in your old age. That is a major one, like poor "Mat's" mother sent her a letter and said: "You better stay with (spouse) because you are almost 40 and in ten years who would want you?" It is like, oh, is that the way you are supposed to look at it? You better hang onto somebody that may want to kill you or something because in ten years who is going to want you? It is like this idea of the obsession with youth in our culture and other cultures is so pathological where wisdom is not revered and the body is the total temple and people spend two hours a day in the gym working out to get skinny and instead of trying to lose some of their spiritual fat they are trying to lose all their physical fat. It is like, for instance...(pause).. ok.

It is important then for us to work on the spirit and that will wash down on the body. There may be times when you have worked very hard to purify your spirit, and there may be a residual body trauma or engram that has to be healed and I know that there are holy beings above that have aligned with us to help each of you purify today, tomorrow and on the trip you will find there will be different things each day that will feel like they are fighting inside. So what I am trying to do today is to talk not just to you, but to any obsessing spirits that might have come through the genetic pools, through the sexual relationships, through past errors, through anything, through mental errors, through wishing you were your own god.

For instance, a glamour thing...say if a person really wants to be a guru and their identity is so strong to be a guru. What happens if all of a sudden God says "Now it is time to be a hermit" where you are supposed to work in a smaller way and if a person's identity is being a teacher, being admired, or being appreciated then one could have a great struggle because one would feel unappreciated if you are suddenly a hermit. Or if somebody is (already) a hermit, what if God tells you to teach? And to go *with* the path that is appropriate in the season is important, no matter how illogical it seems. Because one of the mastery of spirit techniques is to trust that the spirit will lead you to what *shall* manifest.

For instance last year, "Suk", when we were in the hotel? I had, oh by the way; I want to apologize, it was "Re" who put the drug in my drink. "Re" put something in my drink but I thought it was you because you were superimposed on him. But anyway, there was a fallen being connected to both of them and often if there is one fallen being connected to two people you will see one face or the other and you can't tell which one it is. And no matter what it is, all things can be forgiven. The key is that we were at the same hotel that I was in last night which was around the corner, and the same Germans were there. It is very ironic to happen to be associated with a federation that had to do with genetic research and other stuff. Behind it were some old Nazis from Brazil and things like that.

Well, it is like "All things work together for good". Some hallucinogenic was put in my drink and I acted kind of like a fool at the restaurant. I looked up at this....but it was the design of power, it was supposed to happen...I looked up at the waiter and I "saw" him molesting little boys and selling them to these Nazis in there. He was starting to rub my shoulder; he was brazen. He reached down and rubbed my shoulder like it was a defiling thing. I was recoiling and I said to him "Get away from me, you hideous child molester." I was pretty overt and I started trembling with horror and it wasn't just him.

The irony was, that whatever the hallucinogenic was that was given me, I did not willingly take by the way, was part of the design of this group, of the group that was in the hotel. It was intertwined. But the irony was, that I actually "saw" more than normal because I didn't have my barriers on and so what I was seeing then, was that the Germans...there was a child porn ring in that hotel where they sold children, and they had body parts and were doing all sorts of nasty stuff. What was amazing I saw the Germans and I "saw" them, I truly saw them and I looked at that table when I turned

back; after I went up the stairs and turned back down and I looked at them it was like a panorama of everything I have faced this year. And I give thanks for that because a mighty healing is occurring as we speak in that we were lead to that hotel by the grace of God in that sometimes even our weaknesses can pull us to the correct... or somebody else's weaknesses can pull us to the correct place. That it was correct and you might wonder "Why would you go back there?"

We go back to the same hotel (this year), totally full of these perverts, though not the first day. I sent "Cel" on and told her "You are supposed to go and I am supposed to stay." She was very worried and said "Oh no, this place is filling up with some sort of weird looking people" and I said "No, it is the design of power" and that it was truly the design of power because I was to make friends with some of them and they are going to be history...(pause) in an ironic way.

It is also linked with what has been going on in our houses. Another weird thing; "Cel" and I were sitting in her house watching TV. We could hear people on the roof and they were putting a --- up there! It is entwined in with this. It is all very mysterious. But we have managed to escape dangers that seem so illogical and how are they drawn to us? They are. And yet something greater than just the physical purification of our planet is going on with these few little maneuvers.

God needs us *physically* to serve in difficult situations where you might think "Why would I sit down at a table with an old Nazi and start talking to him and start charming him and say things like 'Tell me, how does a man of power like you, a man who had a life of power, tell me how is your mother, the relationship with your mother? Did you have a broken heart because you seem to be such a hard man, and how did you get to be such a hard man?'" and tell him "You can change." And he is thinking "Oh, she's psychoanalyzing me". But he is changing. And the belief that people can change whether living or dead is one of the most significant wonders of the law of Grace and trusting that the spirit, your own spirit, if it is holy, will lead you to the proper place at the right time.

Just like when "Sur" was supposed to go back to her husband, it was right and it was right for her to come now (on this trip). It is like everything will unfold to the person that listens to spirit and listens to God. And God will tell you wonderful things and will lead you to a path of service that may be narrow, or it may be great. And if you ever think that one person cannot change the world, then you should think of Mahatma Gandhi or Jesus and you must remember those great ones that have changed the civil rights movement in the United States. And all those through history like Nelly Bly who was a newspaper woman, changed the mental health care system. She checked into the nut house and wrote exposés on the nut house. I was very fortunate that my family, well it was not just my family but other interesting things also related to the Germans and the hotel last night that I nearly escaped death, but we will go into that later.

When I was picked up and thrown into the mental hospital (*February, 1996. Please see Smoke Signal from the Nut House I.*) I was able to write something out of that that is now causing a major reform in the mental health care system by pointing out that I was picked up by --- and I was not homicidal or suicidal, without warning hauled into a car, in fact imprisoned, it was supposed to be for a month, without a hearing. They finally gave me a hearing but it was rubber stamped. By pointing out that the mental health care system is being used as a gulag for the federal agencies now is absolutely true. Hillary Clinton was behind me being thrown into the nut house or in prison.

By *showing* that they defied the law completely that I was in there; because by law you are supposed to be suicidal or homicidal and there was absolutely no...---"Oh, she's homicidal....Oh, she's suicidal..." Well are going to go to trial here? Are we going to have a trial? See what I'm saying? They want to bypass the legal system and throw you straight into the nut house in order to pin things on you *that you didn't do*. And why? Because we are in times of great change and great dynamic things are happening on the physical plane and very dynamic on the spiritual plane. The fighting against my teaching has been so pronounced, that it has been so deadly you would not believe how many attempts on my life have been made...if I told you within the last week for that matter.

But it is not important because with God all things are possible and you are led to the appropriate move at the appropriate time. And it is with great joy that I can say that I have seen... (*long pause*).

Just got a holy being warning. You see, if you ever just suddenly stop and you feel as though your head is spinning? It may be a dark force but this is a holy being saying that "Iri" is downstairs (at the hotel) but you can invite her in. We are going to assume that everyone will be ok. (To a student) Yes, tell her to come on up even though she did give me thallium poisoning and what was the other? Botulism about a month ago. She thought I was an evil being.

You see what I'm saying? When one of these beings take over "bad is good and good is evil" and the path of the Initiate and the Destroyer are always there and there are key ways you can discern. This is the main issue of the Destroyer.

The holy beings are scanning before they get back. I'm hearing that the beings that are up there (tethered hells) are trying to lead the (former students) here (to the hotel). See, the fallen beings then try to get rid of who they perceive as their opponent. What they don't realize is, I used to fight these beings and tried to destroy them up there because it was a matter of; it was actually like a spiritual exorcism. There are two things you can do; you can purify them or within Law if they are attacking you, you can destroy them.

But they are fighting. It is like now the same beings in the same globule of the same thought are arguing with each other because of the impact of the words. And what they are saying? "I didn't defile him I didn't defile him.... I didn't defile him.... It wasn't my fault....It wasn't my fault..." What is interesting is, a person can be *living* in one of those bubbles.

I'm going to take it on, ok? (*Pause*) So this is what they look like (pointing to self). You see, I will be walking down the street looking like this and they will say "God, that is the most possessed woman I ever saw." (*Laughter*)

I'm talking to them... (*Pause*) There are two male saints that I call my "Tios" for help because of the yang (energy). Now the Tios are doing this, but they have to bring it into incarnation to be able to do it. Oh, they are fighting me...ooh, hoo! There is more than one person. This controller controls other people. This is a living person who has tentacles out. It had become a fallen being that has tentacles out; in other words spirit and soul are up there to tethered hells is what they really are, into other people into "Iri" and "Aur"---. "Iri" "*Wants to be good...She wants to be good.*"

Now you think "What was the commonality?" All of these groups have a commonality weakness. This one was the *obsession* about having a guru. You see when I decided it wasn't the season for me to be a guru, but I had to do spiritual work very, very hard and I did it 24 hours a day last year, "Re" still wanted to be a guru *real* bad. So "Iri" and "Aur" wanted you to be the guru (speaking to a spirit) and that's the problem. A three year old! Oh no, a person is frozen at the point where their spiritual life is destroyed and parents can destroy their child's. In order to heal the child in the lower, it has to be healed in the tethered hells, which is what those bubbles are; tethered hells. That means they are still feeding off the living when they are in the tethered hells.

Tethered hells float over the Earth like in the clouds and these tethered hells are *all* vampires feeding off the living. (They feed on) sexual energies primarily but also food energies. (*Pause*) The Tios are saint naguals; there are three or four that work together. Some (fallen beings) are being taken to hells underground so they don't feed. See, when they are in a hell underground they normally don't feed unless a person invites them with a crack in their aura with to demon orgasms...a specific type though. That's when the hells open. That is when a person's head is upside down.

If "Iri" is here, invite her up. We are going to assume that everyone is going to receive healing. In fact one of the tentacles off of one of the tethered hells was on her and that is how we "saw" it. The saint Tios are helping me...

(*Long pause*) Ok, I'm just checking what was out there. That was wonderful, that was a great healing. So there are the tethered hells which will be in focus in the coming months. I would like to teach you how to recognize when the tethered hells are over you through association, through personal weaknesses and through the past.

(A tentacle) may seem in the far distance, a weakness you had ten years ago and maybe you had not fed that physically, but it would still be far off and you couldn't see it but it would still be there like a very fine tentacle. Sometimes these things will go ahead and snap off, but if they think you have any kind of spiritual energy they will try to hang on just tooth and nail because they don't want to give up on any spiritual energy.

They eat sexual energy, all other types of physical energy but they *love* spirit and soul energy. Boy, they just love that. And they love the synergy in a nagual party that has more energy than normal and that is what you are going to be embarking upon (while in Mexico) some of the mysteries of what is the nagual because there are for some people, particularly in Mexico, some people are afraid of the nagual because it is known as a sorcerer but on the right hand path it is a person who has received the gifts of Grace who is given another body that is able to function majestically to travel through Earth and sea, and water and heavens and hells and it is usually incarnated in a person but there are times when in this age of Air, a person may be endowed with such a body because of the state of emergency on the Earth. And it is a travail to withstand the burden of service that these bodies do take on and they can *fall*. They can become fallen beings, they can become sorcerers; sorcerer beings but it does not have to be. Ideally any power that we have we should rejoice in but we should not seek power, we should seek purity, and power will naturally follow.

Power is a natural result of living a life that is impeccable, that has restraint, that has love above all else: if one has love of God and Truth above all else and after that a love for humanity and after that a lack of materialism and after that a lack of sloth, after that a lack of obsessions/lower obsessions.

If you are able to struggle against those weaknesses of the flesh and then the weaknesses of the mind such as the devil's advocate arguments about every single thing and listen with the *heart*.... (*Pause*)

But the holy beings....the Tio's are talking to me...something is sick? The bubble line, I have to get past the voices. Each one of these voices that I'm hearing in the tethered hell, they are trying to lie to me. This is an example of a lying spirit. Like the spirit is saying to me "You are supposed to take my name off the registry because the FBI is going to come and they are going to say you did something and they are coming to get you... ba..ba..ba..ba..ba..ba.." What I am doing is zapping the --- which are the energy puddles with a lie in it and lying spirits. These have come out of the hell that we opened. We opened a hell.

Ok now, I had to find the person *behind* a person in a tethered hell that (*pause*). Is there some other problem? Yes. There is an association with hating women, with one of the beings that has been in hell a long time. The 'hating women' had something to do with the mother/son complex. Hatred: whatever trauma the child had with the mother being controlling and then maybe hatred for strong women after that, rather than a *love* for strength. You know one of the ironies of our world is that many people love those who are weak and hate those that are strong. And we should rejoice for strength and not use strength as something to hold over one, but help others to gain in strength and power and not use strength as something like a hammer but use it as a lever for others to be pulled up and to be shared because if you are truly impeccable, you can help a dozen people to be strong and impeccable by the purity of your strength.

But if you are doing something that requires a lot of power you may have to withdraw and not be able to help a person. If a person is addicted to a service type profession, or say to the kids. There may be a time where you have to go in to heal or something and you cannot give a lot of love out to other people and during that time you must withdraw. But if you are obsessed with the idea of who you are, that "I have to be the perfect mother" or the perfect whatever, in the healing professions especially. People just *want*, and I'm sure you have seen this in your work, just tremendously, just want, want, want. There may be a time where you have to say "I have to close up, and I cannot be the perfect mother. It is my path to do this right now, and maybe there are a thousand children who would benefit instead of just my own."

One of the great tragedies in my life and one of the hardest things to give up was the fact that when the government testing started on me and stuff, I sent my children away for fear that they were going to be tested with the hologram testing which is quite horrible and something that I want broken up. This is where they beam down and blast you with a hologram of like "murder... murder... murder... murder..." or "sex...sex...sex..." And you think it is your thoughts or your own emotions but in fact it is not, it is part of the program. In fact it is a war technique, a psychological warfare technique. Stopping that is one of the *key* things we have to do because it is destroying people's spirit. It is eroding their spirits and their spirits are being broken down because they are opening hell doors. In fact those holograms; one thing they showed me was the eyeballs of murder victims in the hologram, like a huge eyeball.

The wonderful thing was, many of them were freed because I had been in hells with the person with the eyeball and I went through the whole death, I could see the whole death. They were struggling; the pain, the screaming and they would sometimes film a death with holographic images of how a person died. Then they would show that to me as though my own children were being blown into bits and stuff. Can you imagine such a hideous thing? In doing that, I underwent great trauma because of it and I pulled out of it and considered it a blessing, in that somehow that program is going stop. They will not continue testing on innocent citizens. It will not continue, it will not continue.

And I have great faith in that because I *know* that all things are possible to them that believe and I believe, and there are others who believe that (this) will be stopped. Hologram images have an aspect of controlling people and turning people into robots too. In other words, if they do something "bad", they can push a button and make a person to have an image of a memory like NLP....push here they will feel good, and push here, they will feel bad. They do that push-me-pull-me thing with sometimes (implants?) in the head where one is pleasure center and one is pain center and all they have to do is monitor it. They even have thought monitors. They can hook it to an auditory center. Remember before when I said to you, if you hear someone talking and you feel your own larynx wobble...because there is an aspect of listening with the throat.

But anyway, that is not the issue. The key thing is, by looking at all things as possible in that even a horrible experience, such as me having to send my children away so they would have a broken heart. They were told; my children were being told that I was a lesbian, by the way. They take a computerized image of someone and they do a computer thing where they show acts that weren't done, and then they can show it to anybody saying "This is what was done. This person was doing this" as proof, and audio the same way.

In doing that they want to say "Ok, what is the psychological effect?" This is like psychological warfare (i.e.) "We are going to see what these children do if they are told she molested them, and if *she's* told she molested them." And of course I know I didn't. But there are many things like this, such as seeing my sons with their bodies being torn apart.

I told the people doing this: "You don't realize this, but you are doing the voodoo on anybody that you ---. This is voodoo! It is sorcery, a technological sorcery..."

End of audio tape July 7, 1996 Side A

July 7, 1996 Audio Tape Transcribed SIDE B (*New Acquisition*)

NEW ACQUISITION Note: “---” indicates inaudible words

“Now, now, Tios!”... those Tios are coming in.

What it is; you have holy beings, ok? And then sometimes like in a time like this, we are in a time of purification. What is happening is the tethered hells are being reeled in because that is what we prayed for. We prayed for purification and the lying spirits then, are telling me to *not* say something that I was going to say to you. The lying spirits said “Oh you are (---?) them; stop!”, “You will make them nervous; stop!” And what they are doing is saying; “Oh, no, don’t tell them that, you’ve got to save that remark!” and if I say something, they say “No, that is too much, that is too much” and they can take on *anybody’s* voice and what they are doing, they are taking on one of the Tio’s voices who is actually a man and saying that. But I found a way to dowse it. Say you think (what you are dowsing) is of your holy God or whatever and sometimes you are so contaminated you can’t (be sure). I use a minus sign (-) or a plus sign (+) (to confirm). However if it is a fallen being sometimes it will show a plus sign if they are tapping into holiness. So this is not completely reliable. I will check (again). I’m sorry; my nagual has to keep going out to---. May I have some water, please?

Whenever you guys get to clearing these hells, you are going to notice that there are spots around your circumference where you are going to hear the lies. That is when you scout the lies. And when I find the lie, where the voices are coming from, I just zap it with power coming down through the crown and then out. Power also comes up from the generative centers and it can come out of any part of your body. (*Pause*)

The eyes are where...you notice that a lot of times I’ll be moving my eyes strangely. That is because your eyes become, when you are doing exorcism eventually, in that light beams shoot out of your eyes. And say if I want to clear something up there, I may shoot it with my eyes rather than my hand. The hands have a more direct, more powerful vortex.

What is interesting is, one of the first things when I got into exorcism, I found that there were these weird vortices all over the yard which seemed to be related to aliens and crop circles, stuff like that. And you can dowse some really *huge* vortices and I did the shamanistic thing to clear them but they were in fact, created by the government. The government couldn’t figure out... “How in the heck is she getting rid of those?” I just recently found that out. Now I have to make a new one (*method for clearing*) since split time was healed, and that is what we will be unveiling. But here is a vortex that is trying to edge into this room.

Oh, I can feel “Aur’s” lower teeth. It is interesting when you take on an exorcism of someone? You will feel a part of their body that is linked with a hell, like I feel my lower teeth are getting long and skinny. Sometimes you will notice facial changes in yourself or others during it. The male Tios are coming down into my form to do the exorcism. I’m glad that we have some males here, because I will be needing you two to work with the Tios because it is easier for them to go into a male’s body. It is a very wonderful experience though, because the Tios are naguals and the sense of energy is great and perceived also as great physical energy of a distinct type of power. So if you are interested, you may have that opportunity tomorrow, or soon.

Ladies as well can take on the female naguals if they are prepared. It is a different job and they might bring one in to do one type of healing and another to do another type. “BJ” has had some experience of taking on these energies in the past. It is time to start back up.

A vortex of the disharmony has to do with a living person that has completely incarnated one of the fallen ones in a tethered hell. This used to take so long to clear, but with the Tios it is coming along much faster. It means that a person’s whole aura cracks open from stem to stern and the other being actually steps in. We saw a movie the other night, “Dr. Jekyll and Mrs. Hyde” with John Malkovich. And the interesting thing in the end, one of them cracks open and he comes out of his own body. It is like that. It was called “Mrs. Hyde” because he was wanting to marry this woman. This (movie) was interesting in that if a person loves the dark side of someone rather than the light they will *encourage* the dark side. For Mr. Hyde, his house mate loved the dark (Hyde) instead of the light one. Because of that.....ok, see I have the person with the cracked aura superimposed over me and the Tios are helping to heal her. (*Long pause*)

Ok, there is another associated one. This is one associated with “Suk.” Good, this is great! You guys are going to feel a lot better after this is over (*pause*).

All healing is the result of gathering forces and using them correctly in the precise dose, the precise diameter, precise color, precise frequency, waveform and direction of flow. This (one) is a Holy being direction of flow and not centripetal and centrifugal which are easier to use --- . (*Pause*).

It is like, a lack of humility is something that; the reason this exorcism came to me had to do with, I was so happy about it, I was a little too cocky about it and there was a lack of humility tendril that was being shown to me by the Tios.

See, around one of these vortices, there are always spirits hanging off various things. What I am doing is reeling in one at a time as appropriate, and in the correct order, of people who are not in (this room) as well, superimposing and then finding the locations. I should say the holy beings are. But if something is manifesting as an incarnation or a major possession, there *must* be a physical intercessor. Without a physical intercessor, there will *not* be deliverance in this case. That is why throughout all time there should have been one saint, and preferably a male and a female saint spirits (incarnate) because without that, it is quite difficult. We had a lot of trouble once “Re” fell. There was not enough power to do this but the holy beings have seen fit to bring me help.

This is related to obesity. It is a major fallen being that has to do with the curse that I had, to be obese and ugly. And the thing that attracted me to it was the fear of being like my mother who is overweight. So I had a little weakness that *allowed* a curse to enter me and then, a genetic predisposition or whatever, and then there was the radionics that was being done that encouraged it, and the holograms and various other things. And then there was the thing that is *behind* such things. You see how a little weakness can help other things come in?

The belief by a wannabe sorcerer, that the way to gain power is to *physically* eat the person who is your opponent; which is what the Toltecs and others did, they would just chow down on the heart while it was still beating and eat it. Some of the American Indians did that and that was a major error. You see, my fear and “Suk’s” fear of being overweight or whatever, is linked in with the weakness in which this, the devouring thing, can come in which can be (manifested as) the antithesis. Like, ok, fear of overeating, fear of worrying about overeating whatever; mine was genetic, “Suk’s” was more acquired I think, and what happened is, it allowed the devourers to get in. So the sorcery would not have worked had it not been for a little tiny auric weakness, or predisposition.

But the actual idea of eating a human being was a sorcerer’s technique to keep eternal life as a vampire. And there are ways that they can keep their consciousnesses alive by doing such things, such as eating a heart or brain. Or the worst thing that is happening now, by keeping the eyeballs of people who are dead and using them for experiments, and also the aliens’ eyeballs that they found in the desert.

They use their eyeballs to create interdimensional doorways. They are able to actually look, take a slide of an alien eyeball, you know from the desert back in the 1940’s or 50’s whenever that was, and they can look through it and project light beams through it to see through walls. They can create holographic images through those doorways that influence people that cannot be detected through normal means because they are using alien dimensions that are not part of our world.

The difficulty with this is that in doing this, they have created alien viruses because the alien viruses pass through the light from the tissue. The aliens that came to this planet came from a dying world because they were all infected with something. So in effect the government research with aliens has produced an infected population with extra dimensional spaces, which I am going to map and I will finish the maps today, so that we will start clearing those by tomorrow or tonight.

Then there are the... (*pause*) there were also slides of the sexual type organs of the aliens that were used to shine through light beams of various types that would be shined upon the crotch of people, who were found to get sexually agitated. They used this to see, to monitor people’s sexual reactions and they created instruments of torture to monitor how to increase sexual frequency of orgasms using the alien slides and they are still doing that.

One of the reasons they wanted to test me, was that I was teaching everyone to *not listen* to doppelgangers because these created doppelgangers, they create a type of overlay of the alien beings that had the eye of it. The eye of an alien is more like the brain of a being that connects them to a group mind. That why all the babbling voices come through; they are all of the group mind. But that the group mind *encouraged* sexual promiscuity for the specific reason to spread the alien viruses is correct. But that the...there were some experiments in which alien tissue pieces from the frozen bodies that were found in the desert were placed *inside* people’s bodies to see how they reacted and what they created. They did cloning and stuff and used anti-rejection drugs and what they found was they formed a matrix throughout their body so that in fact what happened was that these people would have extra dimensions and they thought this was something great because these people had a kind of a seer aptitude an ability to “see”. The *danger* with that is that these people were (*pause*)... Yes, they were taking... Ok. I’m going to break up something.

They were taking on the attributes of the nagual person, but the problem was, it was a sorcery nagual rather than a Gifts of Grace Nagual. So as a result you ended up with people wanting to do sexual magic, you ended up with people wanting to acquire property and things that didn’t belong to them. “Cel” has had tremendous problems with that as far as people putting liens on her land and stuff. And it is... (*pause*) we are reeling something in.

As I talk we are reeling in the weaknesses, we are reeling in the actual beings that have alien doorways. And they *want* to be helped because in the end it is not... It may seem powerful that a person may seem unusual and able to do something; that they may have a certain magnetism that is important. But if you go back to the fundamental laws that are

in the book Virtues, Laws and Powers and the *principles* that are in The Prophet's Story *especially*, you will find how to detect goodness vs. evil.

And... (pause) the mysteries of the higher forces and the higher work can be very odd in that sometimes, there is a way of exorcism, but this should not be done by you in the near future probably, is to actually entice the fallen being to you by giving it a little bit of what it likes, and then when it draws in, you clamp it, and you say "Ok, buddy. Time to go to hell; I must walk you in." Think of the bottom (underground) hells as jails or something. Top hells (Tethered) are the ones where they are still vampiring. (Pause)

The worst type of a hell the Tios are reminding me, is the type of a person who is murderous and I want to remind you that anyone that wants to murder or plots a murder can in fact be in hades while they are living. It is not murder say, if you are a soldier and you go to war and you have to do battle. Or say if somebody breaks into your house and you have to take a crowbar and bash in their skull to get them away from you. That is not murder. That is survival that must be done in an age when people are maniacs. But, there is a time when you may have to be *in* hell or hades with a murderer to help that murderer get over it. And that the taking on of the murderous energies of some of the people from this group in the past, by their mistake of thinking I was the Destroyer and that somebody else was the Initiate (due to) the very *appearance* of the fact that I was in hades, trying to free up the karma of people who were plotting murder or had done murder.

By doing that, I took on the appearance of the manifestation of (the energies) and had to entice to some extent. For instance to give a little bit of...say I want to draw in a Hades being, I give it a little bit of hate or something, or a wish to kill, the thing comes on and then I zap it. I found that with the sexual obsessions; and sometimes the whole house would be full of obsessions. What I had to do in order to clear someone, I had to present an image in my mind of the perversion I was seeing in them. And then I would see it and I would say "Come here, I have more energy than they have. I have the image of it here, the hologram of it" because it is like a hologram.

So say if I see something really gross and first I had resisted this type of exorcism; I would see it and then I would say "Ok, come on" and then when it got to me, I grabbed it and took care of it. Locked it up in hell, or hopefully got the beingness to realize its error and take it to purgatory ---.

Oh, there are aspects of purgatory that I haven't realized. Ok, we will be there...(pause). In purgatory there is a person named Fatima. I don't know who she is. In purgatory I am seeing the denial that someone has made an error. It is like you deny you have intention to do harm or you deny that you've done a physical or mental act that has brought spiritual disorder to you and it can absolutely be completely denied. Like a person can take a hundred dollars out of somebody's purse and say "I never did that!" and they actually believe it. This is how disassociated the personalities get when people are faced with great power, they *have* to face it, or they will crack under the strain. And all of us as we increase in power, it is like a cone, have to face ever, ever...every bit of weakness that we ever had and pray for deliverance and I continue to be delivered from all things with the help of the holy beings above, of all things past and present and some things future.

There are things in the future that can happen in the (spirit) travelling that one does in spiritual work that errors can be made. When they are made, they can create a purgatory link. The purgatory link is where you are supposed to review in your consciousness what your errors were and then pray that you be delivered of them and then *act* upon that by not reinforcing them physically or mentally. It is like penance. Say, if you had a weakness and so you just *will* yourself not to reinforce it for a year or two, five years, whatever; possibly the same number of years that you had it. And then at the end of that penance you pray for deliverance and in some cases it can be speeded up. Then you are delivered from the obsession.

You have to wonder how an obsession starts, don't you? I've seen a lot of obsessions in purgatory. It is like I'm pulling an obsession in, an ancestral thing where say, a person wanted to be lazy, was agitated but didn't want to do any work, so what the person did was sit around and drink booze or something or take drugs, morphine, whatever, in an attempt to sedate themselves rather than to deal with the things that needed to be dealt with; you know, be a couch potato, whatever. There is an element of anger I'm seeing here. Say if a person did not want to do what his job was, say he was a father but he didn't want to be father or he was a doctor but he didn't want to be a doctor anymore and he didn't know what he wanted to do, or a teacher and decided that he wanted to be something else, but God wanted the person to be a teacher.

The teacher was supposed to do the work, but did not *want* to do the work and for that reason felt a guilt, an abiding guilt. To cover up that abiding guilt and sense of panic of not being on the path of service that was assigned, the teacher then wanted to imbibe or drug to allow the sense of panic to be avoided rather than trying to face the weaknesses in him. (Pause)

It is interesting how even our weaknesses are comforting to us and you have this idea of what your life was like. And this weakness is then suddenly; maybe the heavens open and you are healed of that weakness. But then you feel a sense of panic, like “Who am I?” and then you do something to recreate it.

ASPECTS OF SPIRITUAL NAME

1 SUBSTANCES

2

SPIRITUAL NAME CONTAINS TWO GENDERS

MANIFEST NAME

(Birth Gender) →

SOLID LINE

3 PYRAMID OF MANIFESTATION

CAPSTONE

UNMANIFEST NAME

(Opposite of Birth Gender)

DOTTED LINE

CAPSTONE EYE is directed towards Heaven or Hades (Expansion of God's Plan or Contraction of God's plan towards death)

4 HUMAN SPIRITUAL COMPONENTS

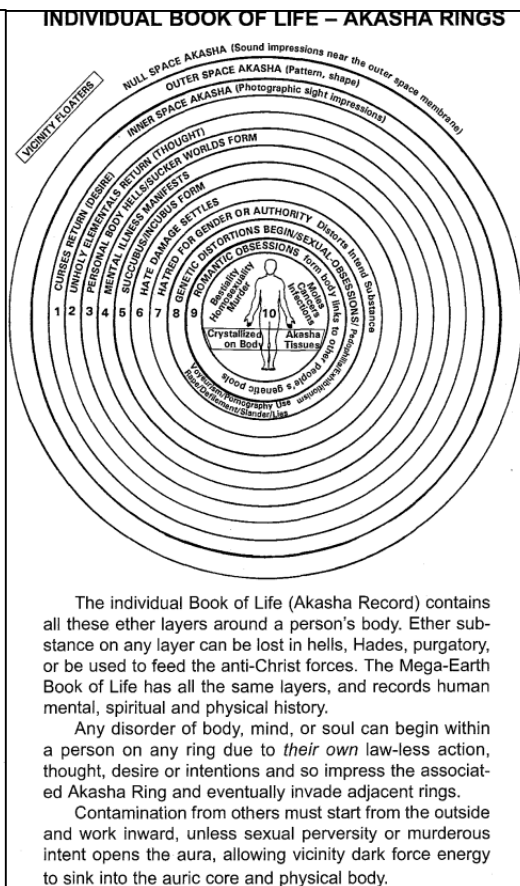
Each side of Triangle with Substances of Will, Desire, Intend

ALL PHYSICAL MANIFESTATION OF *HUMANS* WILL BE COMPARED TO TWO PYRAMIDS WITH THE BOTTOMS TOGETHER

TEN POINTS OF POWER

10. DISSONANCE POINT/ EARTH DIMENSIONAL ANCHOR. ETHERIC BODY. MAGNETIC FORCE FIELD
9. SUBCONSCIOUS MIND/ DREAM SELF
8. PERSONALITY/ IDENTITY SUBSTANCE SOUL, VIRTUE SUBSTANCE ACCOUNTABILITY SUBSTANCE, Acquired at Puberty
7. INTEND SUBSTANCE
6. REASON TO LIVE WILL TO LIVE
5. PROCREATIVE/ DESIRE/ POTENTIAL TO CREATE LIFE
4. CONSCIOUS WAKING MIND, SEPARATE FROM PARENT
3. NAME UMBILICAL CORD TO MOTHER
2. LINK TO EARTH/GENETIC ANCESTRAL POOL LINKS, or LINK TO NEW EARTH
1. SPARK OF LIFE

#3: As a baby realizes he is not his mother, he develops a personal Song/Name based upon parental influences, societal environmental influences, and Location Link on Earth of Body.



It is better to think of it in **The Concentric Circles like the Rings of Akasha from The Prophet's Story**; (*Chart on right*). And say a healer might be able to heal one ring of akasha and say a second or maybe the third ring. But it is very unusual for a healer to heal the fourth and if a person has a weakness that extends all the way up to the 10th, it is usually inherited and very

Oh, I'm seeing ideas about Christmas here, relating to some of these obsessions. Like people at Christmas have an obsession about having Christmas with kids and having all the gifts around the tree. Some people think if they don't have a life, if they don't have that type of family the traditional family, that they have somehow had a great sorrow, that they have got to bury their sorrow in some way. It is like if your life is...maybe you have a little marital trouble or something. By just saying "I trust in God to lead me" and one person's path is *not* another's, but you must ask God for guidance in relationships and in obsessions. And eventually you will be healed and trusting in God and also trusting in yourself.

21

beings in them working, for the simple reason that it will suck in the evil as a vortex of weakness because wherever your aura has a crack-in that goes all the way to the 10th (circle on the Akasha Chart) it is like there is a suction there, it draws in anything evil along that line of weakness which can manifest as many, many things.

The tendency to think about the past, for instance could be an excuse to take downers, or something. The tendency to think about the future and worry about it could be an excuse for not acting in the now, like the slob thing and to sit around and just drink and worry. The tendency to be holy but to want other people to *think* you are holy and to then pretend maybe to be holy but not be holy. It is like the dichotomy of beingness often is due to a crack that goes to the 10th but can also be due to something that curls in through an erosion in the aura that has been dug out by somebody that you live with or you work with that digs at you constantly.

Your auric rings on the 10 rings of the Akasha: if you are around somebody long enough that has a major weakness and you live with that person, it is like the demons that come out of the hells associated with those weaknesses will just dig to get in and at night, will just dig to get in. Especially sleeping with anybody, you get their weaknesses; particularly sexual obsessions are so contagious.

So as a healer; as you go forth in life and heal, you must first start to heal on the first layer of akasha which in fact means that you have to encourage people to change their behaviors that reinforce. In other words they have to go through like a withdrawal from whatever. (*Pause*)

The thought layer; the person must find what thoughts are associated with that weakness and disassociate the thought from the act. Like say if somebody likes to smoke cigarettes; if you always think that every time you eat and you want to relax and then afterwards you want to smoke a cigarette. Well it is like; disassociate the thought of relaxing with a cigarette. For instance find a substitute where you need to relax with a cup of tea, or something like that. And then on the third layer of the spirit, there is more of an aspect of emotion in that you must try to disassociate emotion, and emotional response reinforcement with whatever the obsession is. For instance a person who has a sexual obsession, a "hate women" thing, might have a sexual reaction where they team up in their mind like "Hey, this f--- bitch, I want nothing to do with her" and they start to go away from a male/female relationship into an onanism obsession, for instance. And as for the obsessions, the disassociation, if you find you are going into a rage or something with a provocation of something, look at what has provoked rage and you will find an auric crack or an auric weakness. It is associated with a thought and some sort of behavior which may be just tangentially aligned with it, but that... (*pause*). Holy beings are doing something; that was some exorcism done on a lower level, but the holy beings are doing something here (*pause*).

You know, (one may) pray that one has discomfort when reinforcing an auric weakness and obsession. For instance pray that you feel suffering. Say if you, it sounds like a negative thing but it isn't, it is a...for instance ask that you feel nauseated if you are overeating, that you get a symbol or a symptom that tells you that you are on the wrong track. Now maybe you may get nauseated when you are *not* overeating. Or, be grateful. If you are doing the wrong thing, or if you are reinforcing an obsession with one of those possessing spirits, be grateful if you feel a sense of despair.

Like, have you ever made love to someone that you are with and then you feel depressed afterwards, you feel dead? It is kind of like a sense of feeling dead inside and depressed. Often it is because their obsessing spirit has been feeding off your aura (*makes chomping sounds*) especially if the person likes to do perverse things in bed. One of the most common ones is the fantasy of women together that men have, and women have as well, or with sexual objects and things. Those things are some of the most resistant because our society reinforces it as part of normal. I'm seeing this in the obsessions that are crowding around, because I am trying to read them. (*Tape sounds as if the recording was interrupted briefly*).

Stopping the activity is one, but (best is) the refusal to accept the mental energies that are used to stimulate sexual activity. Some people can't seem to get aroused unless they think *one* thought that they link it to; like maybe witnessing something, doing something; voyeurism, exhibitionism. Witnessing something is very major because of the pornography --. The exhibitionism in women and the voyeurism in men is very, very major. The homosexuality visualization is terrible. Men think it is not a homo thing if they visualize two women together, but it is. It absolutely weakens a man sexually to look at two women together in their mind or by ---; and the... (*pause*).

There is another thing about obsessions that need to be cleared having to do with (sexuality); thinking about the trigger things? Now I have the old charts from two years ago about the obsessions, but the bad one in our society today is the anal sex one which is manifested in male/female relationship with the buttocks obsession either a man having women with a buttocks obsession, or woman with a man...the stimulation of the anus, the sodomy of males with males or a woman, whatever. Ok. The Tios want me to say this, I wouldn't say it. They told me things that I didn't know existed, but the tonguing of the anus they are telling me, is something that is extremely destructive to the male's spiritually anatomy (*pause*).

The direction that my eyes are looking has to do with the energy I'm pulling in. It is like the demon orgasm energies that I am trying to clear are related to direction. Everything is related to direction. My eyes are shooting light to destroy the disturbance of the energy in the room that is related to an obsession. This is the... *(pause)* this is one related to bestiality. You know particularly in Mexico, at least I've heard, that bestiality is a common thing to have in sex shows, that kind of thing. Bestiality is common in a lot of literature and pornography books and this is the bestiality one *(pause)*. Who is "Leffenbach"?

Oh. One of the Germans is being cleared; "Leffenbach". Is he living? Oh, ok. You see, a person can be cleared whether they are in the tethered hells or whether they are incarnate. This one is not incarnate but he wants purification and then he will be *able* to incarnate. So, I give thanks to being with the Germans that "Leffenbach" is being freed of this curse of bestiality, exhibitionism and various other things. *(Pause)*

Whenever you are around a person and you have a tendency for your eyes to go to a part of their anatomy? A lot of times it is the crotch, but maybe their arm or shoulder and your eyes will dart to one part or another? Often that is an area of rupture in the aura due to an orgasm exit spot that is abnormal related to a hell, one of these tethered hells. There are certain (images) that leak in. They project what they do. A link to these tethered hells will put holograms on you of sexual images. They put them on you over, over and over again. The reason they use that, they want you to have an orgasm that is abnormal, and they cause you to squirt out orgasmic fluid out of the hole and when the hole is open they put a tether in. Oh, here is one, it is someone else's. I feel it on the cheek.

You know one of the risks of doing the exorcism that I am doing; by creating an image to entice a fallen being or something? The trick is not enjoying it or you might even *have* to enjoy it in order to entice a fallen being, but it can stick on you, so then you get reinforcement of a demon orgasm. The only way you can safely do that type of exorcism is to be able to release all weaknesses and pray for purification and to absolutely not reinforce them sexually once the exorcism is over! *(Pause)*

This is an example of, Oh! This is where --- . No. This is an example of a holy being bypassing some of the lower problems and then pulling light into my eyes to then go to it, to heal the obsessions in the room. And then there are tethered beings up there that are being healed. This is such a delightful thing to know that they *want* to be healed. They are happy.

When I was talking to the old Nazi and the holy beings said "Think of him with love" and I thought "That's strange" because you think; how can you love somebody who probably participated in a lot of crime? And the holy beings said "Without love you cannot heal, and you cannot heal anyone of anything of which you have not been healed." And that is the problem. That the love of man must be your love of God, and the love of God must be ours.

There is a...we are to sit and watch for them? --- We have a lot of Germans coming in (spiritually and are physically near). They are kind of mixing in with us, and we are going to look at you guys too, but the Germans are real important (to clear). If we don't clear them a couple may come over here and...keep track of me...since I turned them in. *(Laughter)*

They have every imaginable agency; CIA, Interpol, FBI/Mexico and FBI/USA, several upper agencies, several belligerent people who are ready to take rifles and knives to the Germans, and a whole hoard of Mob people and newspapers ready to write huge stories on it and *(a student comments; laughter)*. That's what it was. *(Pause)*

Oh no, I'm seeing the death of "Philippe" in Belgium that I was worried about. It looks like they actually did kill him but he is being healed of something. *(Pause)* He was the one on the bench at the mall, the agent at the mall, a European looking fellow with a very fancy European suit sitting on the bench and I had to go get the car. I stood back and the spirit led me to him in order to help him. I stood back, he had been following me. This was at the Sheppard Mall in Oklahoma City. I looked back and there he was, the Belgium guy, smoking a cigarette. He smiled at me....and then we locked eyes. That is how I met him, the spirit led me to him and it was very important because he was a defiler. In fact he was supposed to...but he helped me. Because he is now going to be able to reincarnate, now that he is being purified. *(Pause)*

Oh, I have to go to his death to help him. This is a death that he has on his conscious. That he wanted to...this is how he was going to do "Cel". He was going to put her in boiling water and put her head under and let the flesh fell off. That is why the water heater was turned up sky high. The agents told me that they were going to turn your water temperature down because it was too high, but they turned it up sky high. When I tried to take a shower at her house because they were in my house, I found it to be boiling! And I thought "Why is this so hot?" They turned it up sky high because he was going to hold you under the water to boil you. *("Cel's" question is inaudible)*

They had a hit on you. Hillary and Bill

So here (in spirit) the agent is having to be held under water. But I want to pray "Dear Lord hear my plea especially so that he doesn't have to ---. Dear Lord please let me intercede for him." You see, I am going to experience it for him because I can get it over faster; the karma of wanting to have her killed. *(Pause)*

You see the hologram of her death was already there. She would have died if we hadn't had help from the holy beings and a couple of nice agents. And that was a hologram of "Cel's" death. It was hanging over her head; it was like a death curse.

Oh, here is the death he wanted for me? Ok, don't worry Philippe, don't worry, it's ok. I can heal him. That it can be bypassed because he saved my life, too. I remember. It is a curse of him wanting to kill me which has injured my spirit now. My throat has been sore ever since that curse came on. *(Pause)* I won't say what it was, but it created a crack in my spirit body in that it was an aspect of sexual torture that he had in mind.

I have a curse on my heart. I've had a lot of heart irregularity. If somebody does a type of sorcery on you, say they put a hologram image on you or on your picture of the 'Eating of the heart'. That is what was on me by someone I was trying to help. It was the agent Philippe, and that put a strain on my heart so that I have had a lot of heart irregularities and nearly had a heart attack.

End of Side B

July 10, 1996 Audio Tape #1 Transcribed SIDE A

To a student: I have a Holy Being block here; if I can get unblocked....Are you ok, now?

One of the key things to evaluate would be "How are your substances?" or spiritual substances. But they are actually more physical than anything; it is just that they are finer matter than your tissues. (Know this in order) to evaluate the parts of yourself that have to do with your physical health and your mental health and this is true relating to just day to day living unrelated to the government project and it is also true relating to the government project. *(Loud hammering is heard outside the door)* So these are things which will continue to be important to evaluate and are important for anyone to evaluate if they want to be a person of personal power.

If you want to be a person of personal power then you have to know when you are losing your vitality:

--Because it is being drained;

--Because you are leaking it or;

--Whether you have an unnatural vitality that is from a bad source that is bringing in contamination. Sometimes people get a rush from something that is not good to get a rush from, like a Hell or Hades rush, for instance. Also in these testings, (the researchers) can produce a kind of a rush which they want to reinforce. All the while they are taking your energy out, you feel like you have more energy. It is ironic. It is like being on cocaine or something.

So it is important to be able to evaluate it and if you do it consistently and in a methodical manner then you will eventually be able to do it automatically. It may take ritualistically checking it morning and night for three months, a year, maybe forever. It depends upon you. OK? All right, God's Will.

So, the PRIMARY SUBSTANCES you would be checking, of course, would have to do with your;

Ether Substances

Etheric Substance

Communicative Substance; which is an aspect of your **Dimensional Framework,**

And you would also have to add:

Abnormal Dimensional Communicative Substance which could be from;

Alien Matter....Another Person...A Holy Being...Another Species

And if you have these, the CAUSES would be, could be due to:

-You being emotional or

-Thinking of someone else,

-Someone else being emotional and thinking of you.

-It could be due to a physical injury that produces an auric hole that other people's substance comes in,

Or your substance leaks out.

It can be due to the TESTING where;

-Some of your matter is placed in, spliced or cloned in

-With other people's matter;

-And/or Alien matter which produces a **GROUP BRAIN.**

The government testing ultimately produces a Group Brain which then you can hear the other people's conversations. If a person has one of these and is in a government test;

Sometimes you will dowse that you are hearing a conversation and ASK:

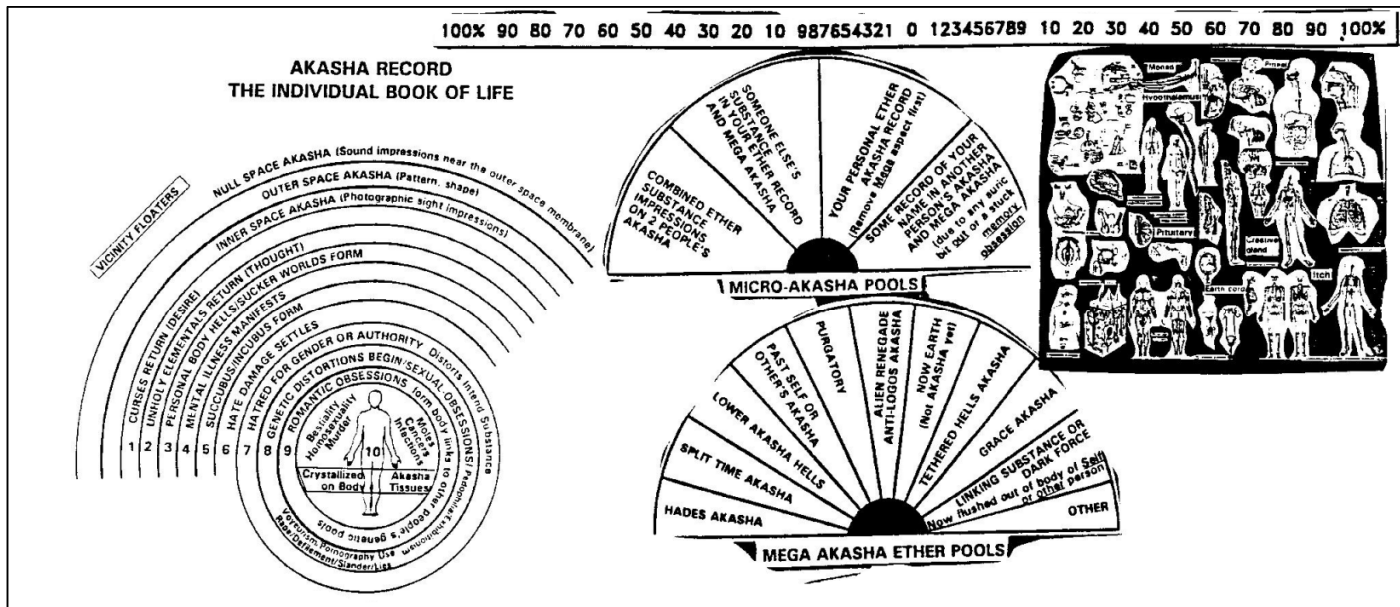
Is it a conversation relating to the people who are testing you?

Is it related to the people you are linked with?

Or is it related to the dark forces that have come through that linkage?

In the first class (*Audio tape newly available/July 7*) that I gave I talked about the **CLOUD** where there were like dead people who were sorcerers. That is absolutely true, they have come through many of these testings and that is why a lot of people have become psychotic because these dark forces that come through the links are so destructive.

Charts: Micro Akasha Pools; Mega Akasha Ether Pools; Body Parts



But it is also true that even without being in a government program; these dark forces can link to you and make you psychotic as well. If you do not have a violation as far as being in a government program and you find yourself getting a lot of dark forces, it is quite possible that you have a major auric crack which you would view on the 10 layer **AKASHA CHART** within the book *A Prophet's Story* and you would dowse the area. But one thing I want to point out, that though I have drawn them as circles, they are actually spheres inside of spheres and when you think of the five pointed star that you clear; it is kind of like the Mega Man and you can look at the Manly Hall book.

The Five Pointed Star is like the arms, head and legs in a way. In some cases a person has a;

6-Pointed Star and that is when they have generativity from above and that would be the illustration (to dowse over) and then you would have to check 6 points instead of 5. In some cases people have: **12-Pointed Stars**.

Question: What is generativity from above?

Answer: That means that when one is given the power to bring forth into manifestation something holy upon the Earth; that would be called **Grace Substance**. That would be illustrated by a 6 pointed star, like the Star of David as opposed to a pentagram.

An evil manifestation would be shown as an upside down pentagram which is like the goat's horn with two points up and one point down. That is why it is called a satanic pentagram. But the (Pentagram with) one point up is aligned with Law. So you would want to draw on your testing sheet, an upside down pentagram and a correct one with the illustrations and ask "Which is mine?" If you are aligned with dark forces or aligned with other people who are disharmonious you will reflect as being an upside down pentagram and there is mention of that in the book *A Prophet's Story* of how one is aligned up or down. But you would view it (either) as a pentagram or....the 6 pointed Star you would not view that as readily since it is not, I think (*-Inaudible-*). But you can dowse each point on the Star. You can ask "Where is my head on this Star?" In essence you would draw a body inside the 6 pointed star and that (would be) for the Grace Manifestation.

(*Long pause. Singing in the street and traffic sounds*). Oh, I am getting a distress signal from "B" (*a student not present at Mexico conference*). Maybe we could fax B a note and I think it would be good for BJ to fax it and say "We

will be sending audio-tapes to you.” If BJ does it, it will seem, I don’t know, better and just say “Much love to “B” and “C” and we are all thinking of you and wish you were here. And we will give you a set of tapes.” That way he won’t feel like he is being excluded. I know he wants to be here. He has a strong desire to be here and unfortunately he is in the program and doesn’t know it.

Question: *He will hear this?*

Answer: He will hear it on the tape and he needs to because he has worked very hard all his life to have this nice (career) and to have it all go down the drain because he goes psychotic would be a real crime. So I don’t think we will be blocked from sending the tapes. But we can help him by disconnecting the coordinates on him. So visualize him; those that know B. Ok, good...(Pause)

I stopped talking for a minute to do an operation. Ok, for “C” how is she doing? It is interesting that C...some people they will put in this program and they are just totally oblivious. That is because they have such an idea of what their life is like is that they just go through it and they are somewhat robotic anyway.

If a person loses all their spirit they tend to not react as much. They become like the guy on the street, the policeman on the street, kind of like an automaton. That is a real shame. But however we can help those who still have spiritual matter and we should help. People around me have been targeted.

If you feel in your head that you are being asked to be a member of this study, say “no” because they will give you somewhat of an option since you are aware of it and if you say “no” it will be better. If you think you get a dream or something where they are asking you if you want to be a member of this study? Say “No.” But you are not at this point, so you need to affirm that you are not willing, nor do you want any of your family to be. They said they will accept that, but you need to communicate this to “Ra” because she is having a hard time (from being in the program).

“Suk”: Did they ask me and I say yes?

G: No. You weren’t asked. (Pause)

They are going to agree to take B off the program too, because it is unfair to take someone like him, a fine man and then--see I think it is wonderful that they are at least listening a little bit to the argument. If they were ordered to put certain people into the program and they no doubt found that the person was going crazy, then they need to cut it off of them *before* they go crazy. That is the idea. Hopefully, eventually, it will only be a voluntary program and that would be the ideal thing.

Question: *Who would volunteer to do it?*

Answer: People who want to be telepathic, because if they hook you to another person you would have a telepathic link. For example they could have married couples that were working together as in (the TV show) Hart to Hart within secret agent roles. A male and a female secret agent would do very well with telepathy, with this type of artificial telepathy because then they could always maneuver very well. But for the average person it would be such a strain, unless you were very, very close to the (other) person because you would be listening to their thoughts all the time and you would have to learn how to move on *your* track. The idea of “*How many tracks do you think on?*” is true not just in this program but also in all people.

Most people have such scattered thoughts and they have shared substances so they have conversations going on three or four or five levels at a time! And usually they are controlled by the grand total of commonality of whatever weakness is in all the conversations that they subliminally hear.

For BJ, he hears the subliminals but he is able to keep his main track going. He is still influenced by these subliminals without knowing it. It is the same thing for you (another student) most of the time. It is just that you will get an emotional, physical or a mental response that you will maybe assume it is your own thing. But whenever you get that way you should: **Check:** “*How many tracks of thought or emotion am I on?*”

You, (BJ) are on two tracks now even though they were trying to influence you through Suk; even though you are sitting next to someone doing the testing (*sic*) (*Note by auditor: Anon. is referring to someone in the room. It was such a throwaway comment I don’t think anyone heard it*), you were being influenced by the thoughts radiating out of Suk’s head or body. This is affecting everyone and by learning how to live intelligently with it...you know there are some people who actually wouldn’t mind doing this testing within the context of their job. And that would be the correct use of it, if there is a correct use, I don’t know. (*Constant construction hammering in background*).

Question: *If there were a world government behind it that would listen to the...(Inaudible)*

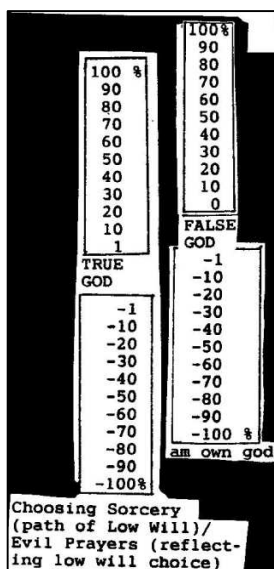
Answer: I don’t know. Maybe that is a possibility, maybe that is why God lead me into being a part of this study; unwilling on the surface but spiritually there must have been something, some reason, because nothing happens without Law coming into manifestation. And it certainly was not my karma.

So B and C will be healed, we can work on that and this tape will help them a lot. Now B and C may decide to link with each other as testers but they should be told that they have the choice and if it were my decision, I would tell

them to not do it for the simple reason that B and C have a difference of personality that B would do ok in some ways, but I think it would drag B down a little bit. C is a little bit more materialistic than B. It is almost as though a person needs to be of a similar spiritual advancement or have the same values. C, when she is in the middle of spiritual teaching, is not materialistic but when she gets away from it for a while she slips into a materialistic thought where: "People are god", "Body is god", "Money is god" thing which is something she has to work on. I love her and I believe that she is going to work on that. But they want people like B and C who are both brilliant. She is (--) and B is (--) so they would be really good candidates for study but they should be given the option for it and when they get this tape they can hopefully, make an intelligent choice, although I would discourage it, personally. (Long pause).

Ok, the key thing is, you want to be able to control yourself and you want to be able to remove extraneous substances from other people, alien substances and in some cases, Holy Being substances. The reason (Holy Being substance) burns you, is if it is there too long. Say if you put out a filament and you need to let go of an angel, even. If you don't, sometimes it will burn you. It is like when Saul saw the burning bush on the road, he became Paul and he was blind for three days. Many spiritually devastating events can produce profound physical illness by the very force of holiness that impacts the person.

I remember in some of the early LG seminars, people complained they had the flu or something for a couple of weeks afterwards and the whole reason was, they were being transmuted. It is like a physical transmutation as well, in that cells shift and it is like a detox of fallen being waste. When some of this stuff sloughs out; you have to think of mental and emotional matter as part of your actual physical body. It is *not* an idea; it is a real part of your physical body! If you think of (mental and emotional matter) as a material thing, you are not going to discount it. You are going to realize when you wake up in the morning, instead of just getting your coffee; you need to think about getting your substances back and getting rid of the substances that you have acquired during the night through auric crevices or whatever.



If you check: (Mental/Emotional substances or Egoic/Desire Auras) ASK:

What percentage is mine?

What percentage is someone else's?

...(of each substance?)

Along the 5 or 6 points

(of either the 5 or 6 pointed Stars of self)? AND

What percentage of substance is remaining for each;

Where is it on the True God Scale?

True God Scale

◀ Each of the substances should be evaluated on the **TRUE GOD SCALE**.

(A man is whistling outside the hotel room and then a door slams). (Pause)

"A" (a student not present) really needs to know this information because they have him in (the program). He is handling it pretty well but I think he thinks that I am doing some kind of whammy on him. Everybody thinks I am doing it to them, but he thinks he has to disconnect from a fallen being named 'me' or something. But if he hears this information with the charts, then maybe he will be able to get over it. Maybe we could go ahead and mail copies to all of them.

Question: -Inaudible--

Anon: That is right. It would take a few days anyway but we need to make copies. That is the only problem. I don't know if there is a place we can do that but it would be great to make copies or BJ can make copies when he gets home to mail out. "A" is not in too bad of a shape. If anyone wants to have audio tapes sent, let BJ know and the costs.

Now the thought of the other SPECIES substance; this is significant because a person could be born one type (of species) but degenerate and mutate until they are like a plant or animal man and this is covered in the book A Prophet's Story. But they will actually dowse as another species.

However, by the time a person breaks down completely, they won't dowse as another species. They become like a **Phantom**. But it is important to realize that even phantoms can be healed by the very fact that if their flesh decides to be holy, they can actually be touched by holiness and healed. Likewise people who were born **Nephilim**; that means they were born an animal type with an overlay of a fallen watcher. They can also be disconnected from any fallen being components and then they would be somewhat an animal type but they could be transmuted. They will never be exactly the same though, as a person who was born a Sun type. For that reason it is not good to have a testing linkage with a person who was an Animal/Nephilim type combined with another person.

This was a real problem with the “Cat Thing.” (*Reference to newly acquired audio tape/s July 7*) That was very destructive, I think. But she was given an overlay of another type which then made her where she could have been combined (with another holy component) but it was too much trouble because people tend to migrate back to their birth type if they are not constantly supervised by their spiritual teacher. So for that reason you shouldn’t look at anyone as dangerous or evil or anything. Even if they are, you should look at each person as possibly redeemable and we have had tremendous stress over people spiritually over the last few years but that hopefully there will come a time when these people can be healed; most of them.

The healing of a fractured personality is extremely difficult but it can be done. I look at, for instance “Aur”, and one way I think the testers view it, if people become real psychotic they can actually put a kind of robot control to control them from doing damage and that is what they are trying to do. The problem is when the (subjects) were [breaking down?] they tended to become murderous, suicidal or just so psychotic that they couldn’t function. But by (the researchers) giving them a *pseudo personality* like through a robot controlled personality which in fact creates another species type, you could then call that a **Robot Personality** which would be like the guy (seen) on the street.

I bet you those policemen we saw on the street who acted robotic probably have a robot computer control to their mechanism that tells them through a computer if they see something, how to react. But the fact that they did that (go for their guns) when they responded to me was because they detected that I saw them and they perceived me as possibly an enemy threat. It is like in Vietnam when the soldiers are hiding in the shrubs and when the enemy sees them they get an automatic enemy sighting (response); with a tendency to want to shoot. That is why he grabbed both his automatic weapons; his rifle and his gun.

That is an important point because if you are around these robotic controlled, psychotic military types in third world countries or anything, you will have to be careful because if you see what they are, you are going to have to learn to shield what you see because they have a mechanism of picking up thoughts.

Question: (*Inaudible. Loud hammering outside.*)

Anon: They don’t necessarily. Part of the reason that that guy heard our thoughts; they were turning the dial to their head sets and they had “Sur’s” thoughts hooked into the police channel. It is kind of like having a CB and tuning into a CB channel. What they did; “Sur’s” thought dial went to the CD and he heard her say/think--or they might have heard me because I am linked with “Sur”, and they heard what we were thinking: “*That guy is like a robot. He looks dangerous*” which went into his computer program which said: “*Danger/Alert/Enemy Inside*”...very strange.

The robot controlled ones are the easiest to manage but they don’t take...they just need a synthetic personage. But it is a fairly dreadful thing, I doubt if those people could ever be restored. But then, who knows? I believe that anything is possible. If people like that who have become psychotic could be made *harmless* instead of (putting them on) a robot controlled program which says “Such and such is an enemy” (it would be better) and that looks like what they are doing. It looks like “Iri” is going to be told to not try and poison us anymore, hopefully.

What “Iri” was told was: “*She had to do it to save humanity.*” That is what she was told! It is just crazy but I am telling you that **the methodical plotting of any murder is to be considered probably a sign of this testing or psychosis and we should look upon the spiritual solutions of this problem above the physical.**

That the chief physical things that one should do would be in maneuvering; making sure that one is safe in the (*Inaudible-*) posture; if you are in danger is appropriate. That doesn’t mean you are paranoid. It means that say, if there are two or three psychotics on this program who maybe are walking towards you, by you recognizing it and by keeping your thoughts still and just getting out of the way, you are not being paranoid. You may in fact have to (for the first) two or three times, maybe act a little paranoid until you are able to (accurately) detect danger (at a later date). It is extremely important for everybody on the Earth especially for anybody who has something to give to society, to avoid dying in the flesh. That sounds like an understatement but in fact...

Question: *What did you say?*

Answer: Avoid dying in the flesh. It is important to keep your physical vessel and I know about reincarnation and all that is talked about, but we are in a time where there will probably *not* be reincarnation until the time of the New Heaven and New Earth and that we need workers that are intelligent, that have their own minds, who are *not* being controlled by a robot or a person. The beauty is, we have found that even within this program, you don’t have to be controlled. And that you do not have to get psychotic although they would like to think you are psychotic.

I am a little bit concerned about BJ being in the program and I wish they would pull you out of it because I think it is a strain. The subliminals in some ways are worse than the actual voices because they tend to drag you down and then you forget that they are there. The voices are pretty clear like when Suk started hearing the voices. They will probably start pairing people one on one instead of (combining) the various species types and they will take out the alien crap....Ok, good.

They are thinking of taking “Cel” out of it too, so that you don’t have to be harassed. (It is necessary) to detect the point where one’s sanity or whether one’s life is going to be destroyed. (The person should be taken off the program) and then (later, after) pulling back they could hopefully go to volunteer (status). I think that is going to be the outcome, so God’s Will be done.

My friends are telling me that it is important that you not be too reckless to share this with people who will be panic stricken because you need to use discretion and approach it from a positive viewpoint. In other words you want them to not be crazy enough to say they want to be in the program if anybody asks. On the other hand if they find that they are, then what you want to tell them is to above all keep their sobriety and not be going and attacking anyone or making a lot of public statements as I have done; but to be very cool, calm and collected and to not get discouraged. That the linked ones can be dissolved and changes can be done. And when they realize that you are an intelligent participator, they will negotiate with you in these cases and possibly take you out of the program.

So where are we on the world situation today, should we go a little more general? An interesting thing happened at the death in that hotel, the hotel with the Germans. I can’t think of the name. I walked up to the desk to pay for my room the last day (before the students arrived). I was there and the desk clerk said “*You know there are 12 wars starting in 12 countries. It is going to be very difficult to prevent a catastrophe.*” I know that was some kind of a joke. I think one of my buddies told him to say that to me. It was a sign. What he was doing was telling me a sign in a roundabout way. They don’t like to talk with you in person because they are trying to be eye-spy you know. They think they are James Bond types or something. And they say “*Oh yeah...*” (Laughter). I think they were telling me about the 12 pointed stars of manifestation that they were all going to be under attack; that is what they were doing. He was giving me a code telling me a major test was coming up on all 12 points. But it was the two 6 pointed stars.

I think Carlos at the desk was sure it was true and he told everybody that 12 people were going to be murdered that night probably because of the code; a CIA code. Carlos at the desk was then sure then I was a CIA agent because of the code (*Chuckles*) Every now and then they will give you something, a real obvious sign of what they are doing, like that. Yeah, Carlos came over and sat down next to me and said “How can I help you...?”

Ok, but on the world situation. We can’t look at this as the major problem right now although it is a major problem, it is being revised by the authors of this study. But the real problem...(*Pause*) all right. I had to bypass them.

Now, (how do you) bypass coordinates which are:

Somebody else’s in your energy field through the auric substances;

You out to other people’s with auric substances;

Due to this study;

Or vicinity contamination from floating elementals, from thought forms and stuff like that?

We used to do the “Bagua” where you would stand in each direction and you would throw out and pull in (substances). It was like a morning Tai Chi exercise. It is easy to do. Think of it from the five or six points of your body and it is better to think of it as six points in this regard.

First: *Think of your head, your hands, your legs and your groin and imagine throwing out and pulling back.* Throwing out all that is not yours, pulling back that is yours but you are going to have to shake off the debris that comes back is the only problem. If anything is too contaminated to separate (from the clean auric substance),

To clear the debris: you are going to have to do disintegration of it through:

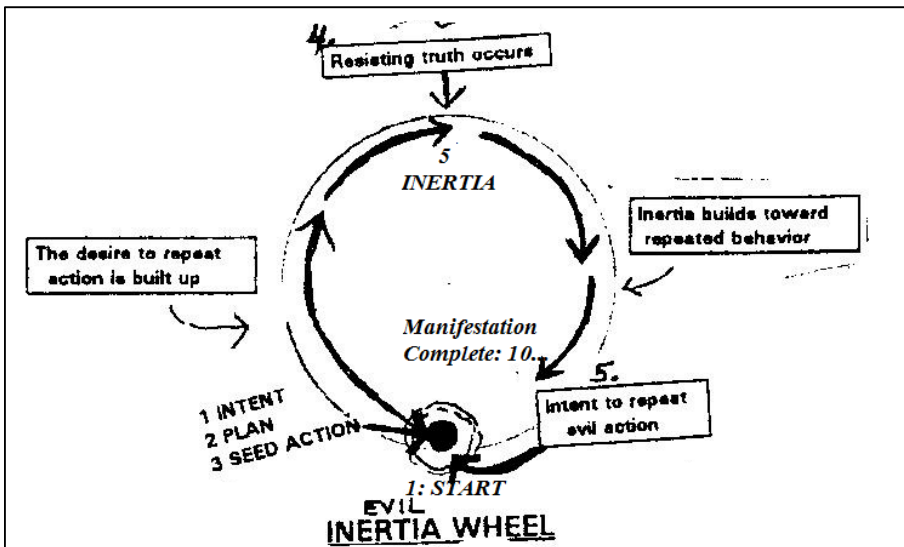
Waveforms...Burning...Freezing...and Pulling in the Opposite Direction that it flows in.

Say if it is Centripetal; try to do a centrifugal waveform.

Things like that and just keep at it. Centrifugal is not exactly a waveform, it is a direction of flow.

Then there is a **Holy Being Direction of Flow** which I can’t explain except to say that it is more along the line of going to the right.

Inertia Wheel Chart: Intent, Plan, Seed Action



You know I used to call (the formation of a manifestation) as a **SEED ACT** where it then went up and around in a circle and the midpoint was the **POINT OF INERTIA**.

This is an important thing to evaluate because manifestations are always like this. You could say they have ten points. The first point is the seed act and you go to 2, 3, 4, and 5 (on the inner circle) is the point of Inertia. If anything that is happening, evil or good, if you get it before the point of inertia you are likely able to reverse it.

To reverse it after the point of inertia, in other words after it has reached the top

of the hill where everything is downhill from there, requires far more energy, probably 10 times more energy than it does to stop it before it hits the point of 5. Say that you dowse something along the line of...“You are going to get a new car.” For some reason it is at a four that you (a student) are going to get new car. I don’t know why.

Or for “Sur” “She is going to...” I think if I look at it in general although normally you should be very specific, “...your marriage will be very happy.” I was getting it at four but it will be coming up stronger. So that means that maybe some of this information or whatever, you can work with your family with it and you will have a happier marriage.

In your case, “Lt”, I was trying to see if there was any hope of getting you dislodged from the program. Especially; ok...that is good. (*Jingling bells are heard outside the window*). The agreement would be to at least minimize it, to not cause you distress and to allow no interference as far to getting distressed.

Question: *My husband is on it too?*

Answer: Yes, he is. I think one thing to negotiate would be that only you and your husband should be in it and that your husband at least be minimally involved because he seems to be in distress. Yeah, he should be disconnected. They are discussing disconnecting him because it looks like he is doing poorly. See, this is great. At least they are not going to push people beyond their ability, hopefully, again. Well, I think that is probably not true but at least in these surroundings they are giving some mercy in that they have learned a lot.

One thing about this program is that people who have become phantoms are so easily manipulated that you are going to have to look out for that as a type of species:

“**ROBOT CONTROLLED PHANTOM**” would be a new SPECIES.

You can ask: “What kind of program do they have?”

Is it just to be like my (relative), kind of happy and dull? (She is a robot controlled phantom.)

Or is it to be murderous?

Is it to fulfill any function they desire?

In other words you know (the statement) “How hard it is to have good help.” If they wanted a good maid, what would they do but take some poor person and tell them to go to the store and do this or do that? It is like having a human, a humanoid robot. Isn’t that hideous? Of course the truth is, many people today when they are phantoms are controlled anyway. They are just controlled by consensus which is often the basest consensus. So they become foul porno addicts and stuff.

So you can ask:

“Well, are they robots from a machine?”

“Are they robots from the base-hell consensus?”

I don’t know if one is worse than the other except for the violation of free will. Of course they don’t have free will anyway.

By the time a person becomes a phantom the only free will they have is on a decision of their body to align with one thing or another. Like on a tissue (level): “Am I am going to look at a picture of Jesus instead of a picture of a rock star?” You know what I am saying? They can make some simple decisions that can gradually build up a little air, fire or

water power and then they could be gradually allowed a reconstructed spirit through the holy beings. But that if a person is so addicted to their habits of thought, their habits of viewing, their behaviors in all things; particularly sexual habits then they tend to become out-of-control phantoms and the ones that are in prison could possibly benefit in a way, if they are already totally without free will and they are just amoebas with a kill program.

If prisoners were put in a program like this...they could be told instead: "To not hurt anybody", "To not steal", "To not rob", "To not kill." That is a kind of hideous prison though, isn't it? A prison in their own minds and if they should they do something (off their program) they would get a jolt of pain or get disabled. I don't know, it sounds.....

END OF SIDE A

July 10, 1996 Audio Tape #1 Transcribed SIDE B

Re: Carlos Castaneda and Nagual Party

I would like to talk to you a little bit more about the advanced type of species. We talk of those who are Sun types, people who were born Sun types and some of those degenerated to animalistic types which doesn't mean that they cannot be restored if they so desire to align with Law. A Prophet's Story really does have guidelines that would help a person align with law and they could be restored.

But there is a possibility in speeding up evolution in the spiritual self and that is what happened to this vessel that was once--well, never all that normal, but (normal) in regard in the type of beingness known as a nagual type. I was born that, which could be, and you could say: "What is a nagual type?" It is a person who has a type of spiritual body that is an advanced type that has a consciousness that has lived prior to the incarnation. It has a tendency to be either someone who uses Gifts of Grace in a spiritual, holy way or someone who has in the past been perhaps a sorcerer. The (latter) person would tend to be materialistic, extremely carnal and greedy for power above purity. Whereas those with the Gifts of Grace would tend to be generous and wanting to help make the world a better place and that would be the differentiation.

It is possible within what has been called in Carlos Castaneda's books a "War Party" or a "Nagual party"...and by the way you need to realize a war party in a spiritual sense, in the Indian sense, is that you are battling your own weaknesses more than you are battling anything external when you enter into a position of personal power. To battle one's own weaknesses is the greatest battle that one can have. That is in essence doing war with oneself. It is to defeat the weaknesses of the self, to increase the stability of the mind of the "Tonal" as Castaneda put it, and to increase the intuitive ability. Every person has a nagual component but they are not (necessarily) a nagual type. Do you know what I'm saying?

The universal mind and the sub-conscious are the dreaming aspect of the nagual self, whereas the waking consciousness (includes) the ability to act upon decisions, personality strength and tonal strength. The ability to endure the left side awareness of the nagual as opposed to the right side awareness depends upon the strength of the tonal, the personality and which also includes the body in that if the body is weakened, the personality tends to weaken. That has been my greatest struggle in that my physical form has had a hard time keeping up with the...although my personality strength is very strong, my body as an aspect of personality strength, it is the weakest point.

The overwhelming strength of the nagual energy can unbalance the personality and if a person who has been...and they don't have to be a nagual to do this, has been introduced into spiritual studies too soon with too much force it can make a person psychotic because their dreaming-self overwhelms their waking self. Their waking-self personality cannot bear the knowledge that the dreaming self brings to it through the communication links of the dimensions. Being around a person of power tends to impact on your actual flesh, communicative substances, (with) knowledge just from the presence, the physical presence (of a person of power) and because of that your sanity link can widen so that your left side awareness goes over to your waking awareness so that you tend to have strange things happen to you. You tend to see things you have never noticed before. I tried to see one time whether people were starting to see colors differently because that is often one of the first things. I had noticed the metallic colors of cars looked different.

If I look at that pillow now, it looks a lot different than it did before the class. The color has a more of a richness to it. Do you see what I am saying? That is an example of the left side awareness opening up and spilling into the right side. When you look at a texture for instance of something and you *feel* it with your eyes; for instance her shirt--look at the colors and see if you can sense the texture with your eyes. This is the kinesthetic aspect of the left side awareness spilling over into the right. (Pause)

Now I want to warn you when you have this opening of the left spilling over into the right, you want to be very careful not to look at people on the street because you will pull in energies in your eyes because your eyes, when you walk on the street should be shut down on the left side. I'm not talking about just your left eye. I am talking about your need to close your spiritual awareness largely, within a large group because you will likely to become contaminated.

If you check the level that your left eye is open now; yours is 70%, yours is 50%. Oh they are doing something with you. They are trying to tie you in with Philippe's spirit through *his* awareness because he is using you like a bug in the room. (*Chuckles*).

Suk: Can hearing a whine be a part of all this? It is so high pitched it is wearing me out.

(*Knock on the door*)

Anon: Oh, is this a warning?

The hotel maid at the door asks: -Inaudible-?

Anon: Oh yeah, you should give the keys out. Tell her I need some towels. Let me just see. I am getting a murder thing coming in but I want to see if there is something pulling on me. Ok. I have a synthesized murder message coming in through BJ's connection to...oh, they are teasing me. Every now and then they will throw something in to see if one can filter out the true from the false and this is part of the testing. So they have a subliminal murder thing leaking out of BJ. Sometimes you will be in a room and you feel fear? You ought to see if it is some of these things. Try to learn how to dowse in your head what it could be and how many tracks. We have right now, one track which is...*God's Will*...“Philippe” going through her to her. There is another track with something they are playing out of him to see if it interferes with the message which is a...ok. It is not anything that you are doing wrong. They are just testing you.

Anon to the researchers: “Why don't you withdraw from BJ, ok?” (Pause) Oh, there is someone that is needing to be withdrawn from the pool that you are in and they are going to do it. It is “Mag”, who is having a little distress but she will be helped. Something happened where she is a little distressed and she is linked with you so we are just going to ask the Holy Beings that “Mag” receive any help that she needs. She is having some fear and other things, so we will just say a little prayer for her.

Remember, even if it is somebody's thoughtform substance and it doesn't have to do with the program; you need to disconnect coordinates. So you need to get used to disconnecting them on other people. What you would do then, is check BJ's ether substance on the five pointed star and remember each point of those is an actual hologram. You could even draw the five pointed star with the little balls on each tip.

Think of (the Five or Six Pointed Star) like a ball in your hand and I think;

A GLOBE is the best thing you can use because of the coordination between your dimensional substances and your Ether and other substances with places on the map because you are like a micro Earth.

Take a globe and ask

“On the first point of the star, where do I have a disharmony?”

Oh! it is a spot in Africa. Just use an actual globe! It might be easier to dowse on a map and you can use L-Rods to see where it is. You can use a pendulum, you can use an aura meter but a big map is what I used to use. It is very handy because in realizing your connection to the Earth...(*student coughing*)....

You are clearing it, good. Yeah, she is ok. For some reason Mag had the idea that you were going to be murdered and that is why I am picking up the murder energy. She is worried about you. So I have asked the Holy Beings to please soothe her and tell her that you are going to be ok. I don't know where she is, but if you know how to get hold of her you might call or fax her later to say you are ok. She is welcome to hear these tapes as well, if she wants to. It would have been fine if she had come for that matter. I didn't know that she wanted to. I have to go up to check...(pause). If there is any way that you can get hold of her and if she is anywhere where she wants to fly out, tell her to come on out while we are here.

Suk: (*Talking to hotel staff in background*)

Anon: Ok. It seems like “B” might have gotten the message that I am ok from someone, that we are all ok. And for one student: Your relative did get the fax and she is all happy and excited and kind of worked up in a lather so you might want to disconnect any coordinates you have with that fax since your family is all a-wobble.

Anytime something happens;

That you make a phone call or write a letter

Remember the Earth has a Mega-Akasha and then

You have your Micro Akasha connected with whatever you wrote

So there is like ether substance there.

When people are looking at it, they glob on it and you can “read” everybody that is checking out that fax! It is just as easy as it can be, and you can find it on the map. There is almost like a cloud over the Earth relating to [-*inaudible*]. It is not over where you live! It doesn't have to be, it could be anywhere. So the ether for (this relative who is reading the fax) is somewhere around Vietnam. She is *not* in Vietnam but it is like hovering over the Earth. And the other relative is sad,

(pause). I think we are going to have to pray that the Holy Beings go out and perhaps keep your (other relative) from being destructive against you and I think that will happen. They will settle down. Let's see how (a husband) is doing.

He is doing ok. You can usually dowse when you are away from people, those you are close to, what is their sense of well-being on 100% positive or 100% negative scale. One child is ok. Another child is not doing so well, let's see what [-inaudible -]. He is upset today. He is not in the program. I think the third child is in the program we'll ask them to disconnect.

Question: I have felt totally [-inaudible -] for the last [-inaudible -]. It has been really hard for me.

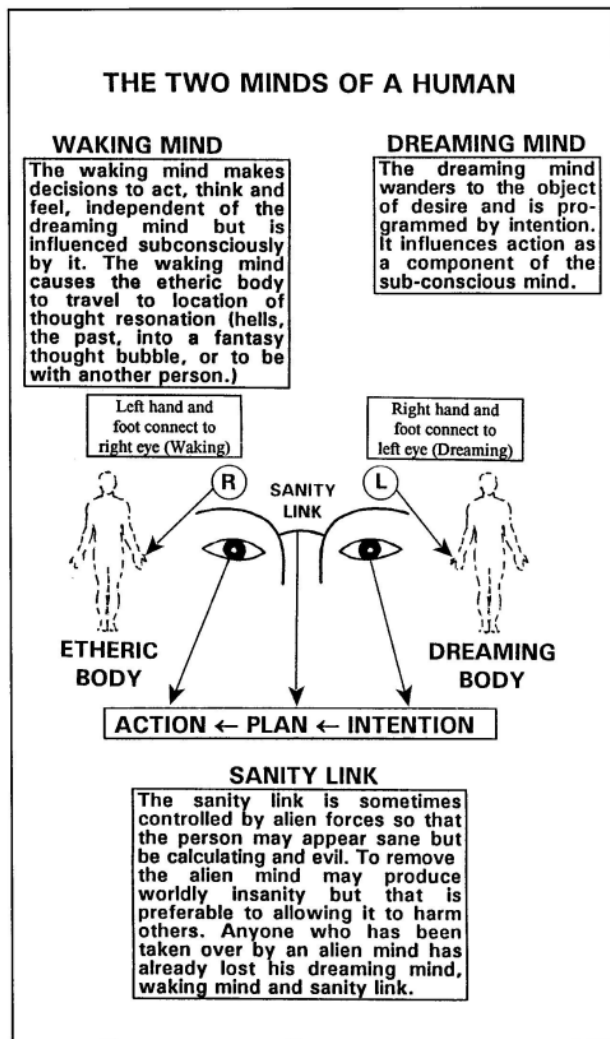
Anon: I think he will be disconnected and he will be ok. But don't tell anyone because I could be wrong and if I am wrong, then I hate to say it, but either way, I think we should pray for his deliverance from all things physical and spiritual and I will do everything that I can to help him as well. The others are settling in and they will all be fine. In the first place, we need to look at all things as treatable, all things as curable and all people as possibly to be ok and I think they all will be fine. (Comments: - inaudible -.)

Anon: I think actually what I was seeing was "Ra" has a shadow in your house. I don't think (the child) is on the program. Ra is thinking of the kids or something? I don't think the kids have anything. The husband and children are fine. Ra's sense of well-being is that she is rather agitated and worried about us. It would be good to fax her and let her know that all is well, we are ok and that we will send her charts and information. If she will pay for the cost she can have copies of the audio tapes.

Waking and Dreaming Minds Chart

Sue

97



Before I was able to understand this enough, it was easier and better to just disconnect from people that I thought would possibly come under scrutiny or receive damage from the (program). I think one reason I have been blamed as the cause for a lot of this was because I was one of the first persons tested. But I didn't know it and I didn't ask for it and for that reason we need to not blame and to just deal with what is there and just put one foot in front of the other and assume that everything is going to be ok and everything is going to get better and it is.

I have a Holy Being guidance here. **If your dowsing is easier on a map, a world map, you can use also body anatomical drawings from a book,**

--Using pictures front and back and make them fairly large.

--Find out where (the problem is) at first,

--If your ether substance is out or in and

--Eventually you will get to where you can dowse with just your hands over a chart and you want to check with both hands.

--Some things you will find on the left side and some on the right and some with both.

--This would be (representing) your:---

◀Chart from A Prophet's Story

Left Eye, Right Eye And Sanity Link.

Question: Could you repeat what you just said?

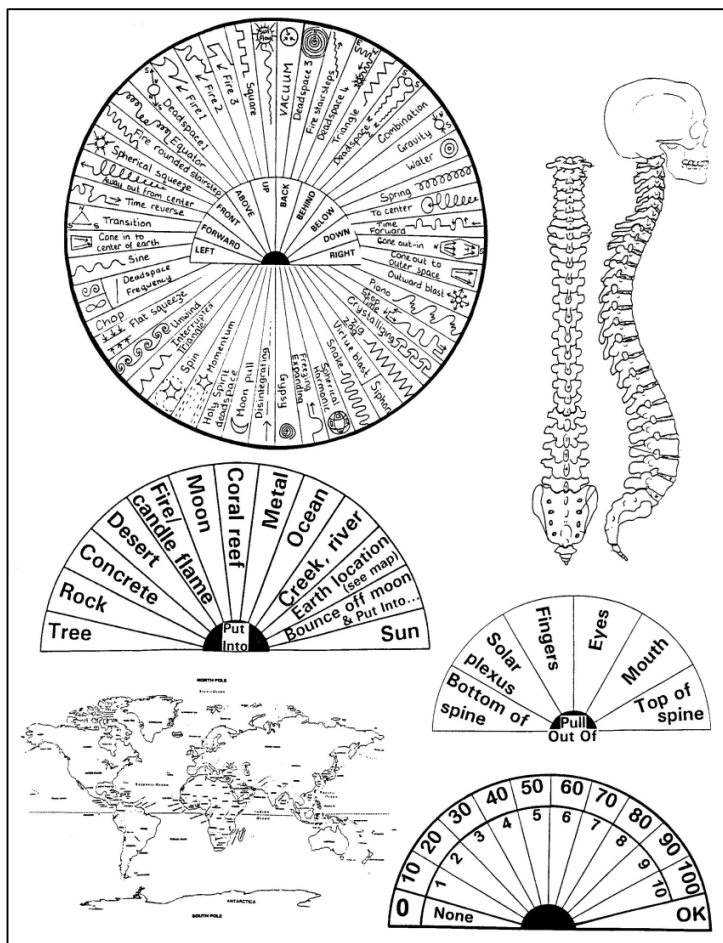
Anon: In evaluating the layers of your beingness such as your ether and stuff you can use an earth map and also use and/or body parts and what would be ideal would be a skeletal system front and back and put these in a notebook. There is an Anatomy Coloring book which is easy to Xerox that you can get at the bookstore. With the lines drawn, it is easy to reproduce. It is very good if you have a chart each of the muscles, the endocrine system, reproductive and genital-urinary systems, the blood vessels and the bones. (See Chart next page.)

The reason for this is that different spiritual disorders settle on different aspects of the physical body. And the eyes should be fairly large on your drawings and I think it would be a good idea to have a whole notebook of close-ups because you could have one little problem, like your Aqueous Vitae could be satanic.

On each page that you Xerox, put in a True God Scale (See page 27) because you can evaluate both the percentage (in/out) and where it is on the True God Scale. So you would have one huge illustration of the eyeballs and the connecting nerves.

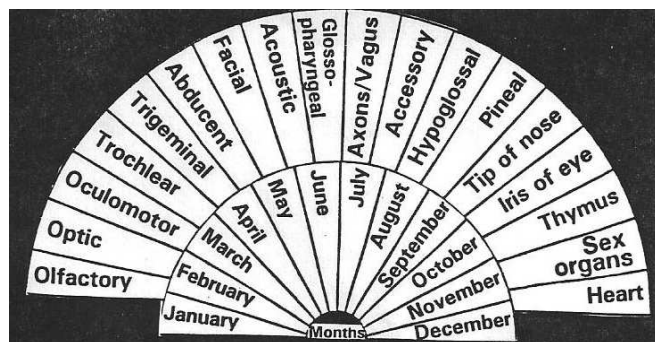
The cranial nerves are extremely important. The cranial nerves are one of the first things you should check in the morning. I want you guys to get up in the morning and practice dowsing these things. We probably have a list of the cranial nerves.

Charts: Waveforms; Spine; Cranial Nerves; World Map; To Do and Dark/Light Scale



Each cranial nerve has a whole lot to do with your spiritual and your mental well-being. You can dowsing substances out and in, in general, like just say "Spiritual substances in/out" and check the True God Scale on each of the cranial nerves.

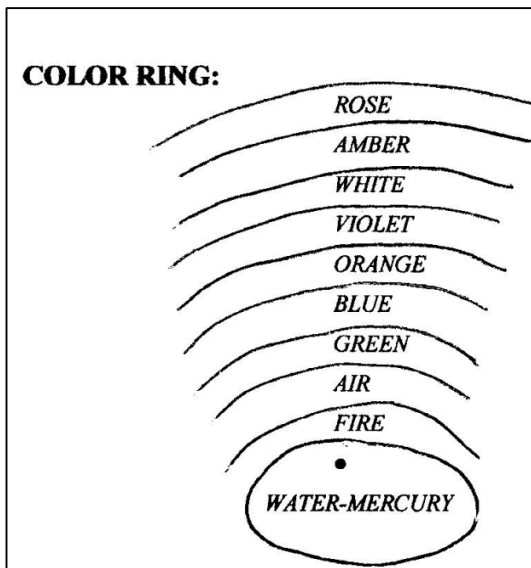
In some people who have been test subjects, the pineal may be so confusing to dowsing over, which is normally the one thing you would work on. But the cranial nerves will reflect *secondarily* what the pineal is receiving.



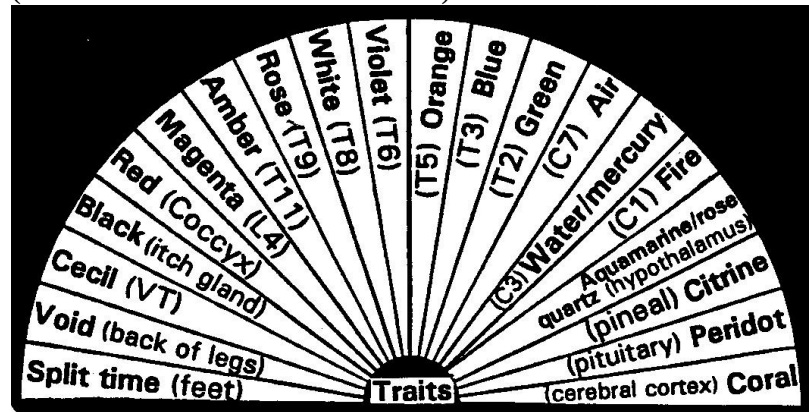
You could **Check**: "How many people are on the track of the optic nerve?" that sort of thing. Check each nerve to see how you are doing.

There is another aspect and way to dowsing, too, that I call the "**Dark and Light Scale**" which you can have shades of grey and black on one end and shades of white on the other.

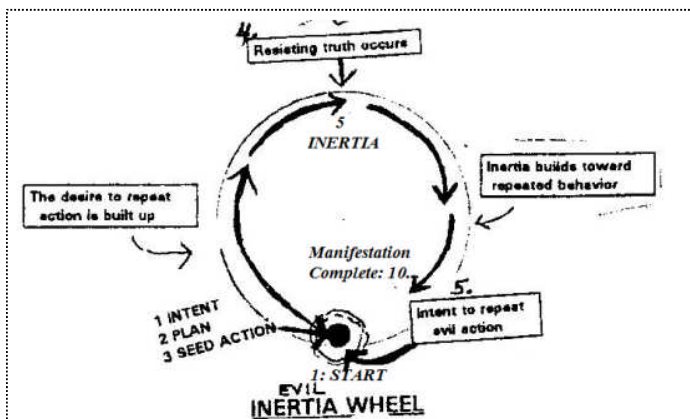
Also you could have the color scheme, the Dinshah color circles or any of those. You could take magic markers and make little dots of different colors and **Ask**: "Which color do I need to go toward in relationship to this disharmony?" That is very helpful.



(Charts from LESSONS in 1993-1995)

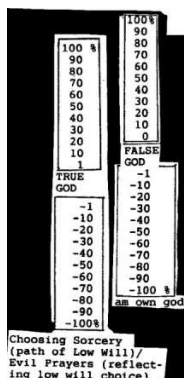


For example you are wearing yellow today and that is good, it is strengthening for you today. It is helpful to see what color to wear each day.



I want to go back to the aspect of the **INERTIA WHEEL** (See also page 5). You have the SEED ACT and then you have the circle and a point of Inertia. Put the numbers 1-10 and 10 would be when you have completed a full circle of manifestation. So it is merely a circle with an arrow and we will put these on charts. **The Inertia Wheel is important** because if you do anything you want to know if it is *Holy...Unholy...Invisible Evil...Invisible Good...Cloudy*, whatever.

You should check on the True God Scale and the Dark to Light Scale whether a manifestation is holy or not. Say you want to introduce these teachings to someone.



To think about it and to make a phone call would be a SEED ACT.

Ok, you are on the phone.

How would the transmission of the information be: "Wise or Unwise? Holy or Unholy?"

You could check it like that before you make a mistake.

The manifestation of a "HOUSE" is a different thing. When I say House, I do not mean the Inertia Wheel. The Inertia Wheel is like a primary cause and effect. Say (a new student) decides to come on this trip so she sends in her application. Then she arrives and she is at the point of inertia. Then she could say "Is this going to benefit me or harm me in alignment with the plan of the One True God?" She would see then the end result which would be another ring around the seed act "Where would that be on the True God Scale?" and that looks like it would be fine.

There is a manifestation that I have compared to a **HOUSE** where there are walls and there is a floor and each one of those has an Air, Fire, Water and Crystallization aspect which in holy manifestation would be called **AZOTH**.

CRYSTALLIZATION has something else too,

It has a tied-to-Earth functional aspect that is due to a substance:

It is due to a substance that is Abnormal or

Often it is the Alien substance or

It could be Holy Being substance or

It could be Combination substance.

So what you want to do is draw a little house and **Ask**

“Is this a cause and effect Inertia Wheel event that has happened or is it a House Event?”

But a House could be more than an event, it could be a person, a person’s beingness. For instance if a person becomes a phantom and then becomes a robot like that policeman, he would dowse as a: **Black House**.

You see you would draw a: Black House...White House and an...Invisible House.

An invisible house would be drawn with dotted lines and that could be *Invisible Evil or Invisible Good*.

Then you could draw a **Mixed House** which could be half Black, half White, half dotted, etc.

These houses are very important because if you have an evil house manifestation which could be an event like a murder forming; you could see a **“House Forming.”** It could be a:

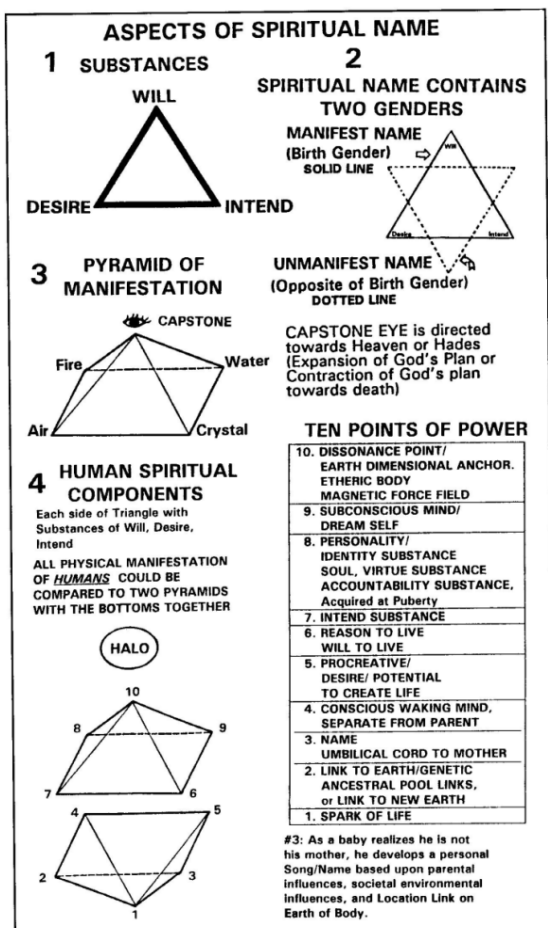
- Composite of a synergy of maybe one of these mind combinations (in the program) or
- Of two or three people that are walking down the street that you don’t even know who are thinking of killing you;
- Or a person who had either alien matter or fallen being matter. You know, like fallen angel matter?

A House is a far more sophisticated manifestation than an Inertia Wheel and you need to dowse:

-Percentage of solidification of the house evil/good

-Each side of the house would be composed of Air, Fire, Water and that other substance which tends to Crystalize it (which includes Azoth).

10 Point Pyramid Illustration



A House has four sides, five sides, six, seven, eight and nine in essence you have a TENTH side which is always the steeple which is the 10th point of manifestation of a church or a satanist organization [-Inaudible-]. It is like a cross. Either it is a satan cross or a holy cross. ◀Chart from A Prophet's Story

On the Black house draw the steeple with the crossbar that is on the bottom like the cross is upside down. That is what I have drawn for a long time but I have never explained it.

The houses I have lived in I have tended to (*a tiny chime rings*) draw little churches on the wall or at the monastery which was a radionic effect of wanting to create a Holy House: in other words a holy manifestation. But should someone draw a Black House with an upside down cross then that would be a symbol of a satanic high level manifestation. (See also charts on page 3)

◀**THE 10 POINT PYRAMID ILLUSTRATION** that is in A Prophet's Story is a fairly high level of manifestation as well but that relates more to a person’s aspect of beingness and what I have taught you about the five pointed star would be an easier way for you to clear at this point.

It may be time for us to take a break. What time is it? (20 to One) What time did we start, 10:30?

Since I have given you a lot of stuff that I want you to practice and we need to make a chart. What I would like is a commitment from each of you that you practice the dowsing (by checking the charts), that you practice it every day, morning and night especially while on this trip so that you develop a proficiency in checking substances and a proficiency

in learning to disconnect the coordinates by the methods of freeze/burn or whatever. When you get the charts it will be much easier to do. And I am glad “Cel” brought the little laptop and “BJ” and “Suk” have been most generous in helping to purchase these items and support this work, we are grateful.

We will break and I don’t know if you are hungry. We have the goat cheese and all of those rolls with the greens. That would be plenty to eat? Make sandwiches and save money.

Question: -Inaudible-

Answer: You may be able to, eventually, use a bamboo skewer (from the grocer's) and just point and dowse with the tiny stick. You just let yourself go to the first thing that you see and you point at it and you will find that you can dowse more quickly that way and it is more accurate than the pendulum (for the small charts). You can enlarge the charts for the pendulum and it is easier to start with a pendulum. But you can also do yes/no while you touch a chart.

The more you practice, the more your dowsing skill increases so that you find;

Dowsing is the fastest way to access your sub-conscious which then can access your spirit, from there your soul and other things. Unless your body can reflect knowledge, there is not much point in having knowledge. What good does it do for you spiritually if you know a whole lot but you can't translate it to your body and mind and therefore your actions, your speech, your behaviors, your emotions? The most important thing of all is to use what you know and to be able to use it, you have to be able to bridge the gap to your body and that is where dowsing comes in. The dowsing will make you be able to bridge the left and the right side awareness which is a key thing for spiritual knowledge.

Some of our biggest problems... if you have multiple tracks. With multiple tracks you may have problems on whichever point you are dowsing on. Like for now check "Na." She has three tracks; the second is the best one, the most honest track, the one to go with. I would say for her to reach that track (with her dowsing) she would go up a little bit; and I'm just dowsing over these charts to find it. She would go centripetal in her [-Inaudible-] of knowingness. She would align with the color of silver and she would go to a frequency of 70 out of 100 maximal. (Pause) This feels like a little fluttering elemental. It feels like there is something fluttering and often if you get L-rods or an aura meter they will show fluttering elementals, which are like thought form elementals. This one is from a female; I don't know if you know her. So what are we going to do; first we have found this elemental.

When I first started doing this, there were ways to get rid of them that were dramatic. I would put candles in the open window with a glass of water and it would splash the water, go through the candle flame and out of the window. The flame would split and things like that. But there is no reason to do a lot of show of it. You might as well just get rid of it.

The key is to do things right and try to follow the guidelines. On the bottom of the page it says "*Pull in opposite Direction.*" You don't have to know in which direction the elemental tends to go into your aura, you just think of pulling it in the opposite direction that it is going. Now I'm getting from the charts, it is saying "Be Sweet". What does that mean? It means you are shifting (your assemblage point). In essence this is what Carlos Castaneda called the assemblage point: to be sweet. Now I am going to freeze and I am going to see where it is, it is up there and I am going to Virtue Blast it.

For Virtue Blasting, if you read Virtues, Laws and Powers there are charts of Virtues and a small one in A Prophet's Story. If you focus on one Virtue in particular, you direct a beam of that virtue out of your right eye toward an elemental. And I am throwing it out of the window.

What happens; you break them down so that they lose their human aspects. A lot of elementals are devas and stuff that have gone a little berserko because they combine with human substances and then they become something like possessing spirits. What you do when you go through all these steps; the idea is to compost what you can and just throw out the part that needs to be out of the room. But you don't just try to throw it out, because it has an obsession program, like someone is thinking of you and it will keep harassing you.

So you go through the steps of:

Checking a body location or an Earth location;

Pull in opposite direction,

Burn, freeze, change assemblage point...very simple things.

Also check frequency with direction of flow.

That seems like a lot but after a while you will do it automatically and you will tend to conserve energy in the spiritual realm so as to do a lot more things. Now I am getting that someone is stuck on her. It is like two people are talking, it is as if she has two conversations going at once. (Pause) It is a woman, but the woman has a lot of people around her and she has an obsessive identity with a man whose name is Ken or (-Inaudible -) or something like that. Oh! It has something to do with another student which is going over to you. The old boyfriend's name is (-Inaudible -) and he hates her because she took him off the gravy train. (Laughter)

Comment: (Student) How could you...? (Laughter)

Anon: But he knows this woman who for some reason is [on the] program with Na. It is a female. Do you know a woman named "Sd"? A long time ago she was a student of mine and a member of the ASD or used to be. I'm getting an Sd connection. You know who she is don't you? It is interesting how people weave together, they become like a tapestry.

One of the smartest things you can do is try to pull all of your threads back out of other people's tapestries so as to have more personal power. It doesn't mean you are anti-social. What it means is that you collect your power so as to

allow yourself to be more mighty as a worker in the spiritual field. Because every time you do something, if you have other people tapping your tapestry they are going to put [-inaudible -] in your rug. You have got to get away from them and that is to help them and to help yourself. Then you have more personal power to [-inaudible -].

Ok. This was a combo demon that had Sd and (the old boyfriend) and it is interesting, I don't know how they would have met and there is somebody behind her. Somebody named Johnny or John Jr. But right now we are in the middle of clearing.

Sometimes what we do is like setting up a computer program. We decide we are going to have a certain type of clearing. We set our minds to it and then if we go walking, the computer program still goes! What I am seeing now is a break up of a lot of disorder relating to this **COMBINATION BRAIN**. But this is something that you will always have to deal and it is not necessarily related to the government project, it is related to the combining of energies of other people with or without your knowledge and with or without their knowledge. Many people just merge non-stop for no reason, forever, and you are going to see the people who have power are able to merge-out and then pull back.

BJ is much stronger this afternoon than he was this morning when he pulled back his energy. Do you see it? (Yes) the personal power in BJ is getting stronger, stronger and stronger as he--and you remind me of those martial artists, of Brandon Lee or something. (Chuckles)

Br: - Inaudible -! (Laughter)

Anon: But you see something distinctly different when a person starts pulling back. Usually you start pulling back with your eyes, the left and right and you just pull back, pull back, pull back. And some of this substance has been out for several years.

END OF SIDE B

Excerpted from A Prophet's Story:

THE PROPHET'S TEACHING ON AWARENESS AND CONSCIOUSNESS

A person's inner dimensional components can be compared to a Mobius coil. One side of the ribbon has centrifugal forces and the other centripetal. The loop space on either side of the middle twist has connections to the spiritual faces of consciousness and awareness.

Inside the space of the left loop is spiritual awareness substance. Awareness controls intentions and connects to soul matter. Inside the space of the right loop is the consciousness, which has the following components: personality, generative/creative substance forces, body consciousness, self identity within gender consciousness, and self concept within spiritual hierarchy.

A person with hatred for Universal Laws or a person who has malefic intentions will fill his Mobius with poison on the side of awareness. If he responds by reinforcing conscious thoughts that go against Laws, then the other loop is poisoned. If he acts upon those thoughts, then the center twist point will get rotten, causing the whole Mobius to burst. When that happens, he has become a shell with no real personal consciousness or awareness who soon becomes a vehicle for dark forces in his body and mind.

There are three different Mobius coils with the above components associated with Heaven (pineal), Universal Mind (heart) and Earth anchor (groin) which have a unity point at the navel. One or more of these can be unwound and fall into a hell or Hades, or float up into a personal sucker world above the head as if they are in a cartoon bubble. A person's mental balance is influenced by the locational choice of resonation of each Mobius within the time/space coil. A lack of control of intention, thought, or action could influence the position of balance for one or more coils. It could rupture them, allowing their pivotal point to wander into hells.

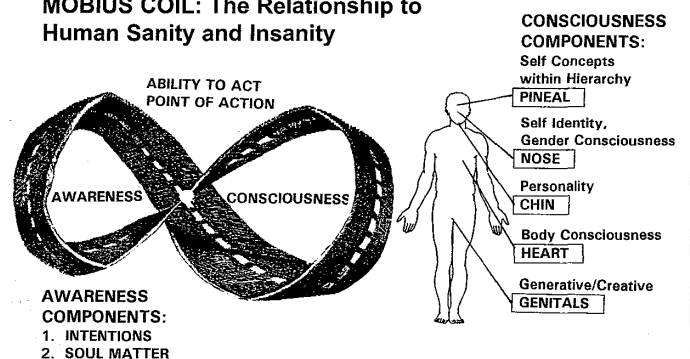
The only position of power is for all three coils to be in the holy time/space spiral aligned with the Now point of Earth. This position

makes a person balanced and powerful, unless the coils have lost shape, which means they have lost harmony between intention and action.

One of the worst situations is when a Mobius gets stuck in the past, particularly the time from between 1940-1993. That time is called "Split Time". The whole Earth time/space spiral went awry then, due to government research of time travel which ruptured the inter-dimensional doorways. Split Time was straightened out by divine intervention in 1993, but all people still have disorder residuals from the alien doorways that opened between 1940 and 1994. Longing for the past can cause a Mobius to move backward through those rotting alien doorways in split time.

A person is his awareness and consciousness. If those components are lost then he is no longer a human. Since nature abhors a vacuum he becomes filled with alien consciousness and awareness which is always evil. Holy endowed consciousness and awareness never enter a man who has misused his own and lost them. Holy endowed consciousness and awareness sit like a crown upon the head of a saint who has refined his own consciousness/awareness to perfection.

MOBIUS COIL: The Relationship to Human Sanity and Insanity



July 10, 1996 Audio Tape #2 Transcribed SIDE A

...achieving spiritual changes which can be good or bad you see. Except that spiritual changes--you have to realize that anytime you advance you (perceive it) as a threat; there is always a threat with change. You know, this is (the same) if you form a new relationship, if you start a new job, if you have a child, if you get a divorce, if you move to a different city; anything is a threat that is a change to your idea to what is important in life. Usually by the time a person is 21 they have set in their minds what is real and what isn't real. One of the greatest challenges is to reach the age of say, 42 or 43 and be able to *not* know what reality is.

Because if you think that you know what reality is, then you are not going to find out. In truth, there are octaves of reality in that as you evolve--and Rudolf Steiner would say it is in seven cycles, in years of seven-- every seven years you have a new cycle of beingness. Some people are no different in their ideas of reality from the first seven years of their lives. Who was it, Karl Marx maybe who said "Give me a child before the age of five and I will have him forever"? Well, that is because most people operate on the most primitive level. Most people operate on the level of survival or security (*a series of light bells/chimes jingle in background*). If you think of the Maslow Hierarchy of needs theory it is merely "Do I have what I need to survive physically, am I secure, do I have enough money in the bank or is my mommy going to be there when wake up in the morning?" That sort of thing.

That is the way most people operate and the others are rooted, you could say, on that first seven years. However a person could have a very unusual first seven years and still be very secure later and they don't have to go to a psychiatrist to do it. It has to do with a *decision* to...instead of looking for the "little child" in you, looking for the big adult. The big adult is one that takes risks; it is one that is the explorer, that is the rocket man, the person that dares to change. Not just to change, but to *know* which goes beyond believing and it goes beyond thinking or feeling. Like you could *think* you are ok one morning or decide to do affirmations to be ok or you could believe..."I believe you gotta do this to live a clean life! I believe you gotta do that to live a clean life!" You can believe all you want, you can think all you want, but how do you *know*? Knowing is a lot different from thinking and believing.

Whenever you hear somebody say "I *feel* like we ought to go this way"; "I feel like we ought to go eat now" you know that is a person who has not mastered his own adulthood. And I look upon adulthood as being in the now and a sense of power. That is what a true adult should be. Just like I think that we should here---and here I am saying "I think we should..." that is the teenager in you, the child, not the baby, but the pre-teen: "I think." "I feel hungry now"; "I think I am hungry"; it is because you have a pattern "I should eat at 8AM, I should eat at Noon, I should eat at 6PM and a little snack before beddy-bye." But do you *know* if you are hungry or do you just think you are hungry because of habit? Do you feel hungry because it is a habit? Is it your little child in there, your teenager or who the heck are you anyway, who the heck is anybody?

Most people spend their whole lives set upon a pattern that is grounded in their constitution due to their parental influences. If you go to your family reunions, they say "Oh, yeah remember when you were in the fifth grade and you did that school play. You were the Queen"; or "Remember in high school you were the football star"; this or that. "Remember in college when you were speaking over the radio station and you were a disc jockey? Wow, and everybody loved you"; "Remember when you had all these boy friends?" or girlfriends. "Remember how happy you were when we were first married?"; "Remember how broken the heart you had?" "Remember how wonderful it was when a child was born?" and "How horrible it was when you got divorced" and when you did this, when you did that. Almost everything that we do is dictated by memories or by fears and that is why most people live lives of quiet desperation. They live in fear, they live in dread, they live in angst, they live in memories and clinging to desperate roots that are rotting of their beingness.

So how do you face the wide unknown in the spiritual world without going bananas? [*Inaudible*] go bananas. You have to have a rootedness of *source*. But the rootedness should be understanding the *principles* of beingness rather than of form. You could say "Oh, the principles *are* form, are they not?" No, because the principles evolve in ever increasing octaves of complexity unlike your lower form which stops at a certain point.

The Principles of Beingness could be said to relate to the Laws; the Laws of Cause and Effect and the various Laws listed in Virtues, Laws and Powers. Out of those laws and out of studying the Virtues which have increasing octaves of beingness, you find out who you are. You find out what your path is supposed to be but more importantly, your path finds you. When you are aligned with law and with beingness you don't have a sense of insecurity about who you are because you are going downstream instead of upstream with your path. It may sometimes seem like you are [*inaudible*] because you are going downstream instead of upstream with your path. It may sometimes seem you are in the rapids and that you may sink, but it is more likely you are going to sink if you cling to a rock or if you tie yourself to the boat so that when it tips over, you drown underneath it in the middle of a whirlpool.

I remember when I rode the rapids up in Utah and how four boy scouts died because they were tied to the boat. The rapids were so fierce, they all drowned because no one could get to it because it was such a bad (*inaudible*).

That is what a lot of people look at in a relationship, to jobs, their friends, their homes; that if they don't hang onto a house, a job, a savings account, a lover, a child, a Chihuahua, anything, that they have lost who they are. If they are shamed, disgraced by others; hated, defiled, ridiculed, if they don't measure up by society's standards as to financial success, to being glamorous, to being skinny, to being liked by others, if they are too social or anti-social, if they eat meat or if they are vegetarians, if they are thin or if they are fat---all of those things are merely form.

This is not to mean that form does not matter because in order to do good in the world, in order to explore the frontiers of your own beingness, you must have some kind of a form or body. But you should take that body and form of your beingness lightly. If you take it lightly then nothing will destroy you. That doesn't mean that somebody can't take a sub-machine gun at the bus station or train station and mow you down and there you have it. *But*...it is quite possible that if you are unattached to your form you will be able to *see* when the machine guns are coming and dance past it, which is the true art of being a warrior in the lower realm. It is *avoiding* a conflict more so than having a conflict.

Having a gun bigger than the next guy is just likely to get you mowed down. There are times when you may have to have a gun, who knows. But your best bet as far as security and things, when times get [*inaudible*] is just to side-step; to do the martial arts movements of grace and dance rather than spend all of your time worrying about it. Just listen for the little birds to announce when you should move to the side to the right or left, up or down and be in the *now*. See, all the fear that one feels in times of great stress has to do with an attachment to tomorrow or attachment to the past. If you want to be like you were in the past or if you have an attachment to what you will be in the future, then you are going to be in fear, dread or grief. For the only true power is in the acceptance of the moment of the *now*. That is where true playfulness comes from.

True playfulness comes from dancing in the sky of beingness, laughing at the forms below. That doesn't mean ridiculing although sometimes ridiculing is good for people because it gets them off of their self-importance. It doesn't mean you shouldn't value yourself, it means you should value yourself *enough* that if someone ridicules you or you have a little emotional weakness, or whatever, you take it lightly and if somebody says something that has a point of reality to it and how you should grow with that, you say "Oh, I'll give that some thought, maybe you are right."

Why is a person defensive? Why do people have an attitude of "If someone says something to me I don't like..." or "If I see something a little spooky then I might be in danger and I better watch out"? That is because they are not in the *now* and they are not following their fate. As I said in the last class "The person who follows his fate draws Grace to the Earth" because Fate is nothing more than the path that unfolds before you and if the spirit calls you there; and what is the spirit anyway? Is it your spirit or is it the Mega Spirit? Both.

A person has an individual spirit, but that may be maimed because of one reason or another and I have told you these government programs damage your spirit. But there is a larger Spirit that will call you and if you can hear the larger spirit on the mega Earth and beyond that the spirit of the solar system and beyond that the spirit beyond that and the octaves of spirit unfold. The higher octave of spirit that you can hear, the greater your power will be as a person to *know* rather than believe or think. That is where we should be; to knowing not believing and thinking.

Many things are initiations in a sense in that the spirit of yourself will bring you little initiations; the spirit of the Earth will bring you pretty good size initiations, the spirit of the universe, of the solar system will bring you greater initiations. As you increase in personal power you will be given more and more challenging initiations. If you fail, it is possible you may have another chance to face it. Of course we are in strange times in the cycles of the Earth so whether you have more chances or not, I can't say. I do know, I remember a couple of years ago we were having a class and someone said "Why don't we all go to Greece and see the Greek man who was written up as the Master of Strogolos; what is his name? (Comment: Markides....) I looked at this person and said "Well, you go ahead." But according to most laws, most of the Eastern Mysticism and Western; a person is generally granted one true teacher and a person that dances around usually is lost because what they are really looking for is comfort and your spirit will lead you to who your teacher is supposed to be and if you argue about that, you generally won't have another one because you will just screw up with another one.

It is possible you would have one teacher that you would go maximal with and then you would have another teacher that would be the next octave but the person who dances from, or *tries* to dance from theory to theory, you know it is all mental--"Do I *feel* right with this? Do I *think* right with this?" You know the feeling or thinking of whether they like the teachings or don't like the teachings is irrelevant because in your heart you *know* whether it is valid or not. The only question is, do you want to accept the fate or do you not?

Because you are lead or not lead and then you choose. See that is where free will comes in. Are you going to take the road not taken? Are you going to take the big wide road or the straight and narrow which is generally your fate? Most

people don't follow their fate, most follow the wide rather than the straight and narrow. "The Razor's Edge" is the one following one's fate because it means that you must struggle to balance on that razor's edge to achieve mastery and it cuts you [-*Inaudible* -]. That is because it has to whittle you into something finer. People start out like a big piece of wood and it has to whittle you into something more refined; that razor's edge that you dance with. So those who look for comfort seldom achieve mightily in the spirit realm in the soul realm and the holy being realm.

I said to you last time if you trust in God and if you do your best generally you will be lead rightly even if the appearances are confusing. There is a great playfulness in the heavens in that sometimes people are shown something that they will want to argue with mentally or they will *feel* bad about merely so they can be tested as to whether they "know." See, in your heart a person knows whether there is a presence of power and purity and the words are almost irrelevant. Because most of what you are taught in true teaching is nonverbal. The verbal part is a mere scab on the wound of your beingness. But it is like a scab in that you are dug out from the innards to produce an unrest to allow the waters of your beingness to cycle and gyrate so that you become somewhat different. Should you allow yourself to be an ice cube and you go into the presence of true teachings you will be shattered. Should you allow yourself to be a steaming pot of hatred; you will boil away until there is nothing left.

If you allow yourself to be merely the waters that flow over the words without clinging to the words, the letters of the Law; you allow the spirit to flow into the water, then you will do well. As most of what is said is metaphor for something greater and spirit of greatness will draw incidents to you or metaphors to you or paradoxes to you that are so unsettling and so bizarre that you think it has to be crazy, insane, psycho, a manipulation, an hypnosis; it has to be something rational. But if you listen to the spirit behind it, you just go with your fate no matter how bizarre it is. As long as you rest in the Law and struggle to find the Virtues there is no doubt that you will succeed unless you cling to the letter of the Law rather than the spirit.

Many people that are in macrobiotics, that sort of thing: "*Food is spirit. Food is spirit...*" they are really tough nuts to crack because if you start thinking that anything is spirit other than spirit, and that food is spirit, then what are you going to say? "*Ok, here is a potato. Ok, potato, give me power!*" It is like, come on. I've had people tell me "Don't eat those mashed potatoes they are going to make your brain dull!" Oh, ok "Hand me three [-*inaudible* -]" (Laughter) I'm not saying that you should eat badly. I'm not saying you should smoke cigarettes or anything but a couple of days ago when I was in Mexico City by myself and I was running from those Germans that were trying to kill me and rape me and I jumped in this taxi and the man said "You want a cigarette?" and I said "Sure." Took the cigarette it was unfiltered, like a Lucky Strike. I sat there and smoked. And you know what it did? There was a spiritual cloud around me that was following me from the Germans who had zapped me, trying to monitor my energy field and it threw them off. I felt this thing on my back go "What! This is not her. Where is she?" Because it threw the thing off, the smoke did. It was used to sensing my lungs. And it threw them off.

And you might say "How did you *know* to smoke a cigarette?" Well, it was just going downstream. I knew to smoke it. I don't smoke cigarettes, but I did. Sometimes the most irrational things are the most rational. I remember when we have been in times of great spiritual struggle and the only thing that worked was playing the most ridiculous music with the most bizarre lyrics and getting up and dancing like idiots. And people have since said "I want you to know the kind of music that Anon has played and it shows how evil she is!" The song Hotel California was the best (example).

Comment: And it was all from their own records! (Laughter)

Anon: Sings: "Living it up in the Hotel California...." The lines are great
"You can check out but you can never leave".

"Suk": Someone told me that indicated Satanism in California. I don't know how...

Anon: Oh, I'm sure, like: "You can stab it with your steely knife but you still can't kill the beast"

"Suk": They were trying to break up... Inaudible

Anon: People would come back and say "Oh, I heard things; they killed cats or something" (Laughter) The word was out in Guthrie that we were cutting eyeballs out of chickens. This woman next door sent a Christmas card that said: "Don't worry; God will forgive you no matter what you have done."

"Cel": Another person said to me: "I really like birds!" and I said "I really like birds too!" (Laughter)

Anon: The rumors were really rampant, it was great. One time (three elderly relatives) knocked on my door and said "We heard you are sacrificing animals in your house" and all of a sudden my Chihuahua was back in the house going "Owoooooohhhh!!" He was wanting to be picked up and played with. The relatives went "Ohhh..." and they wouldn't even come in the door. People love rumors.

The key thing is not to cling to whatever anybody thinks about you, but not to be too unwise either, you don't want to draw it to you. To know when to say something to somebody or to teach something; it is something that you must

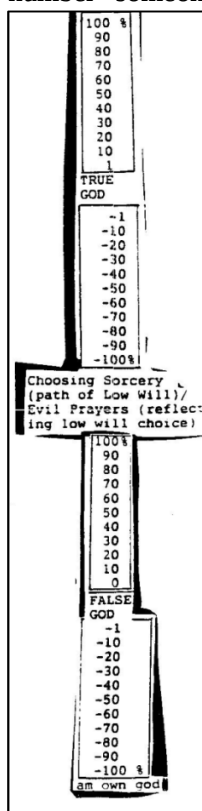
learn to do. There are a lot of people who want personal power, that want to be teachers or who want to be healers. There are a lot of people who merely want to be sorcerers.

What is the difference between a sorcerer and a true teacher or healer? A sorcerer is someone who uses power for power's sake and wants to feed his own energy field with power and is attached to the power as a sorcerer. A true teacher and healer has the Gifts of Grace and uses those Gifts of Grace within Law and has a great sense of responsibility for what manifests out of those Gifts of Grace and has as much love for his fellow man as he does for himself.

Now the appearance of that love may vary. Often the sorcerers appear superficially to be the most loving because they have a pseudo-self appearance. I remember this Irish nurse with a smile that as she got older it just stuck on her face and no matter what she was doing, she got to looking like this as the years got on. You see people in metaphysics like that, don't you all the time, where they have a frozen expectation of how they are supposed to look if they are in the "light" or they have to wear certain colors because they have to project a certain image and that is where you lose your energy if you are around people who expect you to be one way all the time. It is weakening to you because they project upon you their expectations and if you don't fulfill their expectations, they may turn on you. *(Long Pause with sounds of traffic through hotel window).*

In clearing work, there is always in your energy fields...did you bring an aura meter? You have L-Rods, don't you? Something wafted in the window here which would be a good example of energy forms coming in. How did they come in? They were drawn by a resonance point, a commonality point in the participants in the group. It doesn't mean everyone had this point. **How does anybody find you spiritually? By your spiritual Name.** *(Traffic noises become very loud).*

If you remember in the book Virtues, Laws and Powers about the Holy Grail; (where it states) the *Name* is your sense of Spirit beingness in which you can change, or keep it the same. What I am concerned about is that you learn how to change your Name, your spiritual Name so people can't hook you. It may also dowse as "Changing your Telephone number" someone can dowse you out by hitting a few numbers. I will show you a trick here.



These are L-Rods which you can get at the Dowsing Society. You can do yes and no questions with these and say:

"My birth name is LG" (Yes). "Am I LG?" (No).

"Was I ever LG" (Yes). "Am I G" (No).

"Do I have a name?" (No)

"Am I a spook, am I a monster in here?" (No).

"Am I (sings): 'Am I an angel in the morning, morning?'" (Laughter) (No).

"Who the heck am I?" (Nobody)

"If I am nobody, who are you? Are you Nobody too?"

It was formless. Now it is gone, it was formless, too.

What you ought to do is have a secret name that you know and out of that secret name if you get one of these (entities) you check yes or no. "Am I my birth name?" Yes/No. "Am I my secret name?" If you dowse as your birth name you will know that you have gone back to who you were. In other words, people (in that case) can grab you.

How can you tell what your Name is? First of all you need to check it along the right eye, the left eye and the sanity link. I can check first on you, "Le"; "The right eye: is Le, Le?" (Yes). Now I am going to use the left hand. "Is he Le?" It has something else with it; the L-Rods are going wild.

Now if you get used to using the pendulum you can check his left eye on the **True God Scale** and you can make this scale bigger so you can dowse on (with a pendulum) and it is important because you want your right eye, your left eye and your sanity link to be "True God." In other words the Christ Spark within you, you want it aligned. You don't want it to be aligned with somebody's satanic idea of who you ought to be.

What happened was, somebody was thinking about him and he wafted his spirit body into the room to attach to Le. I am going to have to clear it out, though. *(Pause).* Now what exactly am I doing? My spirit body is going to that spirit which is in the room and I am doing what is called "**Virtue Blasting**" I am blasting with the different Virtue Powers. We used to do this exercise in the Monastery where we would blast one virtue at a time and I would see how...maybe you could do this on your own this evening with Suk leading or BJ; one of the people who are used to it. You take the first Virtue and you blast this....

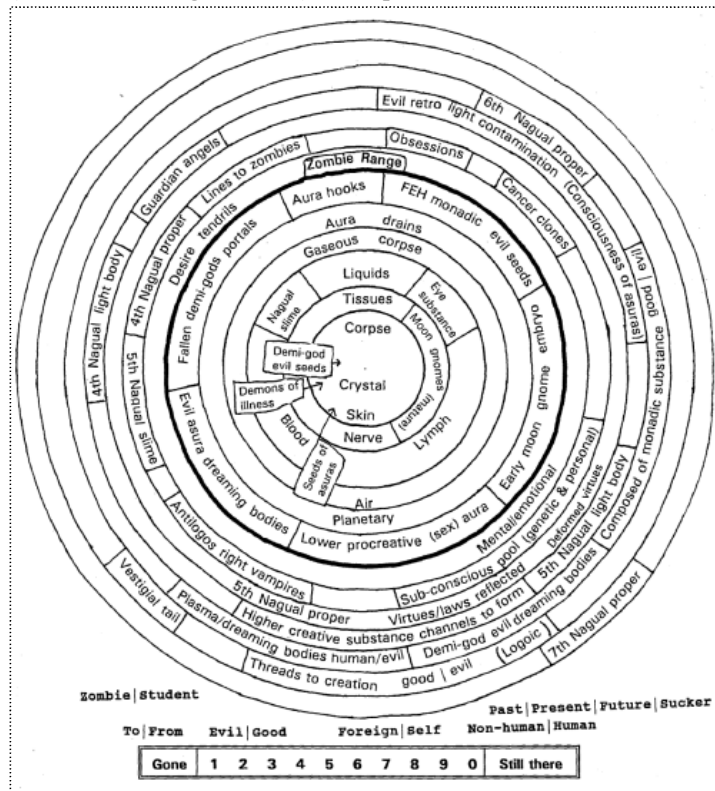
END OF SIDE A

July 10, 1996 Audio Tape #2 Transcribed SIDE B

...she didn't order the hit. Oh, she did order the hit, ok. She was possessing me. Part of my misery was because she was wanting to be *like* me, and in some ways he wanted her to. It was like he was weakening who *she* was by expecting her to fit another model. (Pause)

Auric Parts Circle Chart

(We are working with the) auric parts chart with the circle and what I am looking for is on the:



True God Scale Body Parts Chart
Akasha Ring Chart Color Fan Chart
Direction of Flow which should also include
Holy Being Flow which is a different type of flow.

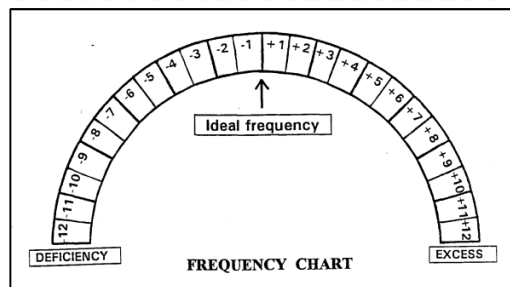
Check:

Percent of Diameter of Maximal
vs. Totally Contracted or Expanded.
Percentage of Contraction or Expansion of the problem –
which is called the **Aperture**—
Relative Frequency....And the Relative Complexity
Pattern.

These are things you would learn to check. That might be a little bit too much for right now, but eventually you will do that and

Fundamental Type of Crystallization (and “Azoth”)

Which includes the fundamental crystal shapes which I think you should start with a dot, a plane, a triangle, a square that would then later become a cube. A square more complex would be a cube. A triangle more complex would eventually become a pyramid and then a double pyramid. Does that make sense? Maybe we can make up some charts on that.

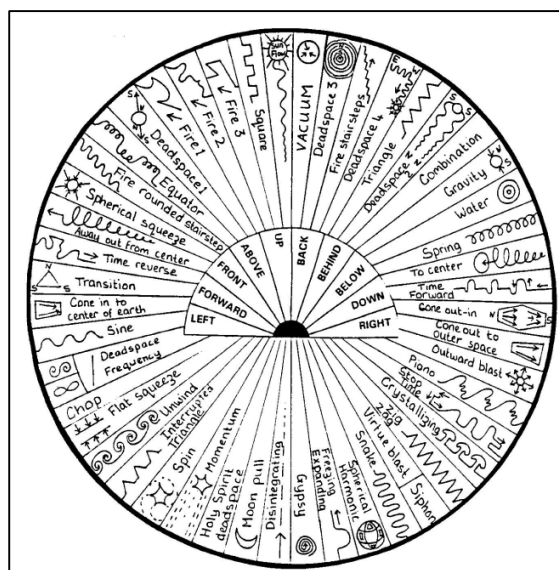


←**RELATIVE FREQUENCY:** on the Earth Plane there is a Relative Frequency Scale in which 100% maximal would be the highest frequency of anything that *normally* inhabits the Earth; in other words, anything that should interface our dimensions. The alien stuff is higher than that. For that reason if you get “Alien matter contamination” you may have 120% frequency range or what about Fallen Angels? We

won't deal with that right now.

With the frequency range, there are **Inverse Frequencies** that must be looked at and it sounds weird but I think in one of the dowsing books there is a good **Frequency Scale** and a Quadrant Chart. Oh, a Quadrant Chart will not do (in this case) because there are things that have to be cleared first before we work on the Quadrant Chart relative to the Frequencies. Just a Frequency Scale could have the numbers on the right and on the left. You should go to maybe 200 on either side.

And the Waveforms; the **WAVEFORM CHART** has to do with you merely looking at the picture and merging with it and somehow if we practice some techniques, you can train and you can change a part of your body to a different waveform and that can heal it.



For instance you have a chronic Gall bladder problem. You first see how far out it is on the Akasha Rings. The Waveforms would work on the first and second levels of Akasha. If you can't heal the outer rings yet, you can heal it from the inside and you have to repeat it every day, but it still would keep you from becoming ill.

Say you have a gallbladder problem, a weakness that goes out to the 8th or 10th level. You may not get it right away because you may have to do penance, you see, on a weakness. But you can heal it by the waveforms. Practice this on your own--the entrainment with waveforms--although I will do some with you.

*Find a body part,
Find a relative frequency,
The diameter,
The color,
The direction of flow
And then you look at the waveform*

And in essence you are training your mind to direct spirit force to alter the matter of that part of your body to bring it to a healing level or healing state. --SEE CHART NEXT PAGE

When Jesus said "The Kingdom of Heaven is within you" if every organ in your body is aligned with the New Heaven and New Earth then indeed you are walking in Heaven and you feel happy and when you have shadows over body parts--which have these abnormal alien connection especially, and you have some of those that need to be removed--they can make you have delusions for one thing. Because a lot of the holograms that have been done, blasting through the Televisions and everything have to do with certain delusions that fundamentally feeds the Anti-Christ concepts like "Food is spirit" from the Macrobiotics. There is: "God is love and only Love" which is another one because God is also ferocity. God is like the 8 Fold Path. Some people have to be the soldiers and some have to be the poets and whatever.

In fact you could, while I am clearing some of this stuff...ok BJ, I would like you to evaluate, take a waveform; we will only use waveforms. Pick a specific waveform and I would like BJ to pass around the charts. (*Activity while people arrange the charts*) While you are doing this, the Holy Beings and I may do some work on you and the one that I am pointing at does not need to do waveforms right now, but the rest of you do. BJ, I want you to evaluate (from the yang) and Suk, will you evaluate from the yin perspective how strong are they doing on the waveforms? Check each one.

Pick a body part, pick a waveform and then **you measure all the students on how they are doing as far as percentage of alignment with that waveform**. Ok? You don't need to use the frequencies yet. Do the waveforms and body parts now, that is all. Pick a waveform and a body part and you see how close they are except for the person I am pointing to at the time. **(Break in Tape)**

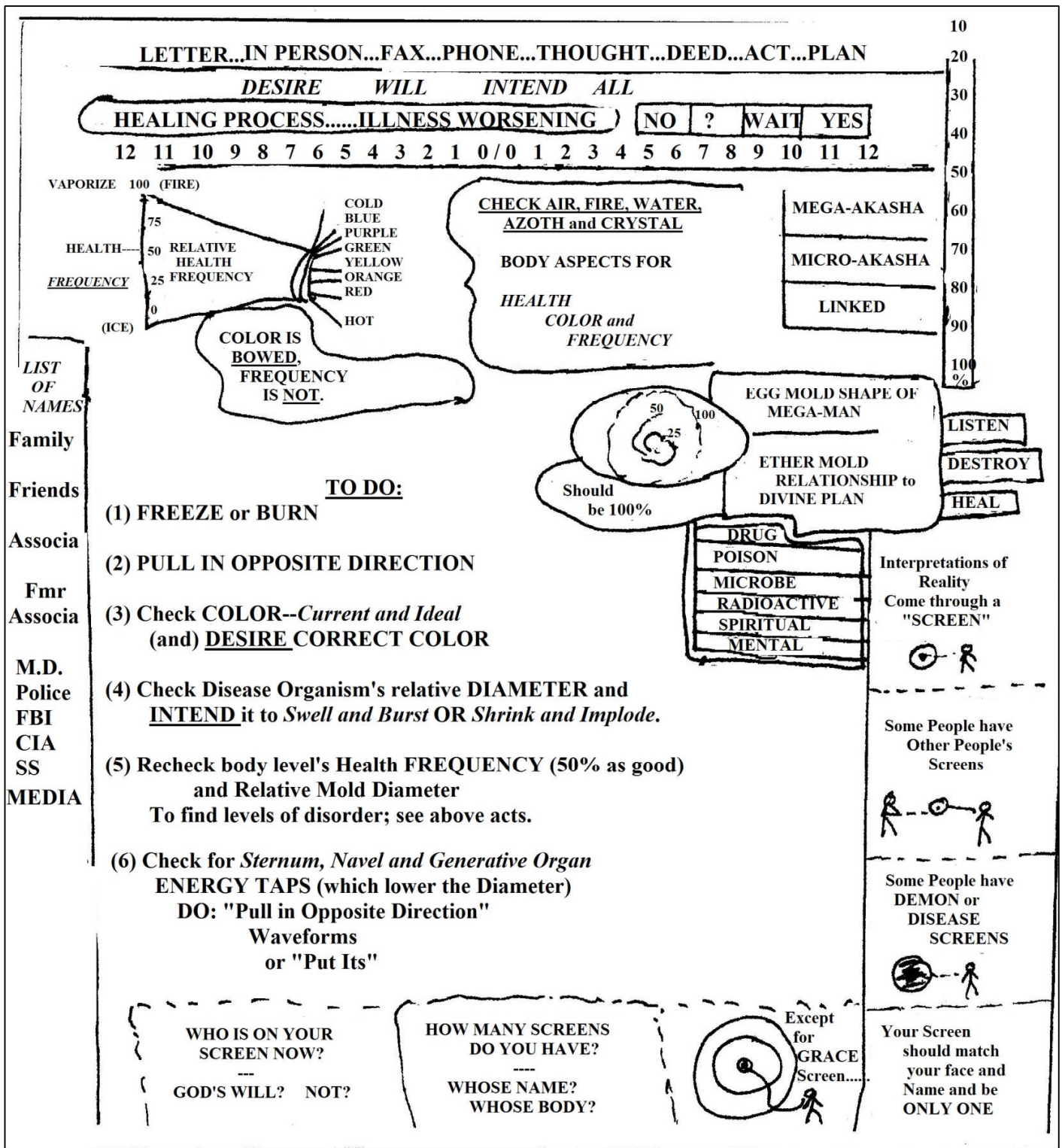
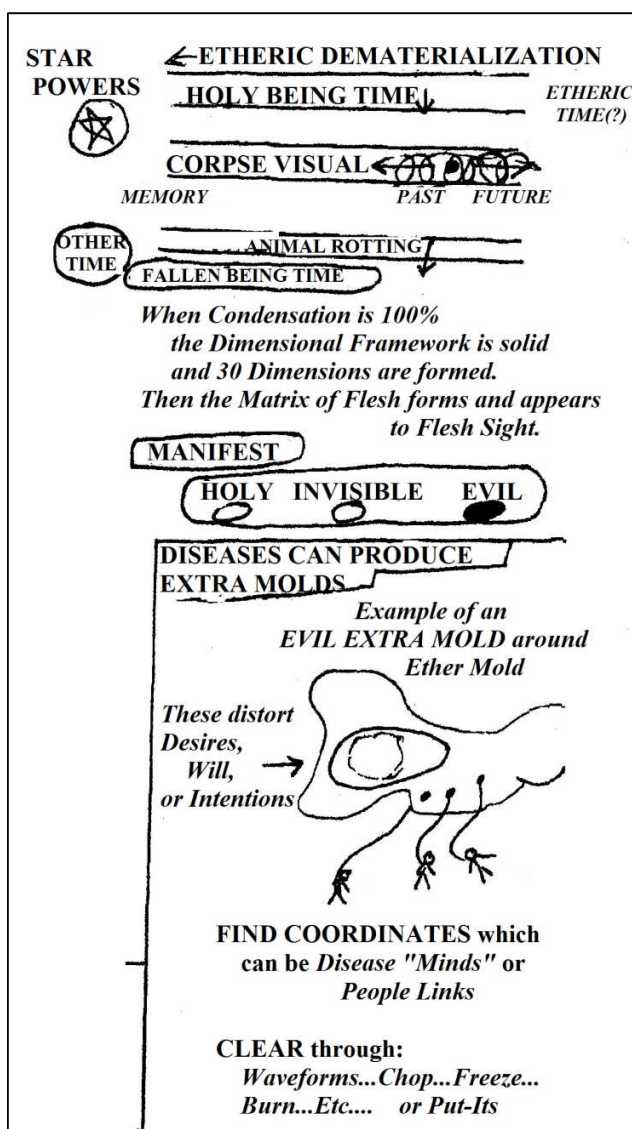


Chart continued next page:



Anon reading for "Suk": ...You were to be the female nagual (in this other group). "Nestor" (referring to someone in the Carlos Castaneda nagual party) in this case was the man known as Miguel and known as the male known as Mark; this is the demon orgasm group.

People who have orgasms with the thought of [-inaudible-] linking into power; a trinity (was created) by exaggerating the events with the intent and thought that they were building power (which was) the whole purpose of being here (in Mexico) rather than learning the exercises in which to use for the betterment of human kind.

The Holy Beings said to stop using the Mobius (exercises) and yet it has been continued by you and others which has been a negative thing, spiritually, for many people. The mobius exercise had been first (mis-)used merely to build steam to do wrong and then had to be stopped. The Holy Beings say to ask for intervention and forgiveness.

(Break in tape. Suk is in charge of the audio tape machine.)

Anon to "Suk": There is a **HALOGEN PICTURE** (of) your eyes. That is the most dangerous thing in the world and that is what I am seeing that you have a halogen imprint on your eyes out somewhere. In the future this will be more and more common. It will be like the Mark of the Beast where you have eye prints to allow you to enter anywhere. There is a link between spirit and soul (created) and it is very, very negative. If there is any way that you can fight any movement toward that or to not allow people take close up pictures of your eyes---because that is where you will get high-tech Voodoo. They have found with the halogen print...using radionic experiments, have been made in every major agency; NASA and everyone else.

(Audio Tape quality poor, some words missing.)

So it is possible to transmute or destroy the print, but I think, well maybe not. (Instead) It is possible to **change the eye-**

print. That is what I used to call "Changing the Name" it is your name in Akasha and it changes your eye print, the right side consciousness and your left side awareness. You have to change both of them. We should do this while you guys are here in case you have any eye prints. If you are ever in a coma or say if someone wanted to drug you they could come in the night and take an eye print. A lot of Alien abductions were actually experiments on humans against their will. They were actually agencies of some type or underground federation groups of New World types, I think.

What they do is drug you by putting it into something that you drink all the time and then they hold up your eyes and take a hologram print of your eyes. They do something like an MRI or maybe [-inaudible-] imaging. They do a color scan, a halogen infused lighting perhaps and they use that as a way to control you. If they get two people together it tends to produce a (inaudible or something and it is experimenting in evil Voodoo in trying to control people with the sexual imagery.

Be very careful. This is like what the Indians have said; "If they take a picture of you they have your soul." There is a lot to that except that (your Name) can be changed with (regular) pictures with a pretty quick snap of chi. But the halogen ones are very difficult. We are going to work on that to see if we can find an easy way, to see if we can get rid of all the eye-banks. There are actual eye banks with all the pictures on file; the CIA has them and federal agents. Finger prints and toe prints have an identity aspect which they experiment with. We will stop that after we are through here with Suk and take a break. I have to make sure to scan to see if it is safe outside.

(Break in tape)

July 10, 1996 Audio Tape #3 Transcribed SIDE A

“Sur”: It’s a mystery. (Laughter)

Anon: Yes, it is a mystery how we are going to survive sometimes. She (a student’s mother) wonders if she is going to make it home alive or die in the middle of a mafia hit or go to the nut house. *“Anon did this to her!”* I’m tuning into her mother. There is a dark force. *“Oh God no! Oh God no!”* It was a big elemental that had emotions and *“Anon did it to her!”* I swear if people get a hemorrhoid, “I did it to them” (Laughter). It’s true! Anybody I have known for the last five years and no matter what happens to them; I did it to them. It doesn’t matter if I haven’t seen them in five years “I did it to them” even if it happened yesterday. (Laughter) If they have a back ache, I have sent them a demon. If they have a headache because they drank a quart of tequila, then I have attacked their head.

Why “Cel” have dark crevices? It has to do with your thoughts. It has to do with a weakness, an idea of self in relationship to others, in this case. Now you could look on the Virtues and the Soul Lessons/Blocks and you could use the pendulum and dowse over those and if you need more charts you can look through Cel’s charts or Suk’s and see which ones you need to copy. This one has to do with a soul block that I can read, it has to do with who she is in relationship to other people and that it cracked on the morning that you guys left. Yesterday morning when she woke up and I was out of there: *“Where the hell is she?” “Where are we?” “What’s going to happen?” “Death...death...death...”* (Laughter).

“Cel”: - Inaudible. **Anon:** See, you guys made it ok. It was a test to see how you (adapt). If you get unsettled two things can happen, you can splinter up and shatter like an ice cube or you can flow with it like water and be ok. It doesn’t mean that you don’t take it seriously. Initiations are not just on the spirit realm where people think it is only the spirit i.e.: “Oh, it’s spiritual, that means it is not real physical so that means they are going to be [-Inaudible -].”

(For example) I have friends who are my “Tios” and...who are they? Are they evil incarnates? Are they evil spirits, are they humans, are they implants in my brain?” (Quoting the researchers): *“Tell them this now, Anon! Tell them this...!”* “Tio” means uncle in Spanish. (Audio-Tape is very bad quality)

Suk: Oh, I thought it was T.O. “The Operators” that was my personal supposition.

Anon: No, it was “uncle.” It is Spanish for uncle. Whoever you are increases in complexity as you move outwards from your **Core of Beingness**. But you first have to *have* a core of beingness to start with (chuckles). Most people are mere reflections of whoever they think they are and it often takes a *great* personal change to get out of that. If you are merely an amoeba responding to who people want you to be then you don’t have a core of beingness, you are moveable. If you have a core of beingness that is true, then you are generally, fairly immovable. In other words people can’t impact you that much. You are going to be solid even in the face of change. But if your whole reality is a dependency on whether people like you or not, whether you do what they expect you to do or not, whether they think you are worse than you were ten years ago or better in the eyes of people, then you are going to have a problem.

Those who knew me, or this form, 20 years ago are absolutely horrified as to who I am now. Or, they don’t know who I am, or what I am, right?...“I’m a “disaster”, “I’m on drugs” or something because all they remember 20 years or even 15 years ago was that I was well-to-do, wore high heels and dresses, I went out to \$100 restaurants about three times a week. I had a maid come in to do all the work. I always had a husband and traded them out if they got ornery; I just got a new one and between them have dated like crazy and went to parties and danced. It made sense then.

I was always having birthday parties for everybody; huge Christmases spending thousands on Christmas presents and buying new cars. I was like Ms. Cheerleader or something; Junior League. Then I became a death nurse and that sort of upset them, because all I did was go out and look at people die for a few years. And then I became a labor and delivery nurse, out in the middle of the night, all night long to help them deliver babies in the delivery room looking at them and studying them. It was like: *“Goodness....!”* But that was still accepted by society, to be a wife, a mother, to be a nurse. But then I became a “mystic” a mystic Christian and that scared them to death.

Suddenly I didn’t have big Christmases anymore; I said “I didn’t think there was a good enough reason to waste money.” Suddenly I quit buying fancy dresses and went to Goodwill. I didn’t have a car; I didn’t have a bank account. I had nothing. *“She must be crazy! We better get her on Prozac! I mean it, right now!”* (Chuckles). What do you think, Tio?...“*I don’t know, what do you think?*” (Laughter)

“She is talking to spirits!”, “Oh, no!”, What if I said “What about Saint Paul who saw the burning bush; when God said “You are no longer Saul, you are Paul”” and Paul was blind for two days. He began to see after a few days and said “I’m not Saul anymore, I’m Paul”. (The response may have been) “You must be possessed! Crazy!”

All of a sudden people start looking at you like: “Oh, we know about *her* don’t we?” It is like the joke that I told when I was in the nut house (Reference to her first illegal lock up February/1996: See “Smoke Signal from the Nut House”/Volume I (of 5): ...)“Did you hear about the man who was agnostic, dyslexic and an insomniac? He lay awake all night wondering if there really was a dog?”

What is funny is, as I got weirder and weirder I became kind of more agnostic and when I was hit on the head a few times I became totally dyslexic. I never slept again and I'm wondering where my dog is....(Laughter). But it not really agnostic, it is a matter of not knowing the *form* of God but wanting to know the octaves of God. For instance is God a statue of Christ or is it a church? Is it a person like Mother Teresa; is it a guru, or a certain type of guru? No. First I thought of God as only love and then I worked as a nurse, I loved and loved and slaved. I began to suspect it was something more. Then I thought if God is not Love and Service, then is God cruel because I lost so much and in heartache. But the spirit led me into heartache so that I would break my obsession with being what the world wanted me to be. I was so obsessed with being a rich wife, with a fancy house and then my husband runs around and my heart is broken. So then I fracture like an ice cube and became water again. I loved being a nurse more than anything and an asshole doctor who I wouldn't sleep with said: "If you don't sleep with me I am going to drive you out of this profession." I fractured like an ice cube and I am water again.

I thank God for those fractures. But it is not necessary to fracture if your ideas of God and self are liquid in that you have a state of "don't know" so that you *can* know. You have to begin with don't-know and then you go from there to knowing. It is an octave of beingness and knowledge, but there is something greater beyond it. So if you see a paradox, you don't block it and see wrongly. See what I'm saying?

On one octave of beingness to say, for example the Ten Commandments "Thou shalt not kill"; in some countries if you step on a bug you are considered a murderer. What if somebody was about to stab you with a knife and you turned it around and put it like this and he fell on it? Would you be a murderer? In some people's minds, you would. What if someone was coming in your window and all of a sudden you tried to close it, it shatters and it stabs him in the chest. Would you be a murderer? In some people's minds you would.

"Thou shalt not lie." What is a lie? What is a metaphor? On some octaves of beingness you could say; if someone said "Are you a thief" and you would say "No." But what if in your mind you thought about how much you would like to have somebody's husband, somebody's house and Jesus said "Whatever you think, you are."

"Are you an adulterer?" And yet someone who sits around reading Playboy magazines, he is an adulterer. Whatever a man or woman thinks, they are. They think that in the letter of the law they are doing ok, but in the spirit of the law they are doing wrong. Whenever somebody plots something, it is always all around them such as coveting, or of hate, of murder. They think that if they don't *appear* to act that way in front of other people that they are moral.

One of the basic things in spiritual growth is realizing the levels of morality. Like a child, you have to slap his hand when he gets near the cookies. Then he does it only when your back is turned. Then he starts incorporating it to: "No, I 'm not supposed to be eating cookies all day long." Then later it he understands why he is not to get those cookies, later on he believes that he should help younger children to know why they shouldn't eat the cookies and it goes on and on.

If somebody does sorcery such as radionics on another person; say a person puts arsenic on somebody's picture and then puts it under a radionic machine because they have dowsed that that person is an evil being! That is what "Cec" has done over and over again, and others. Suppose the target takes on all the symptoms of arsenic poisoning and that person says: "Cec poisoned me!" would that be a lie? No. It would not be a lie.

What if somebody had learned to control elementals to come in and attack another person that was spiritually sensitive, like a child? Say a child had all these elementals of molestation because these people thought all the time about molesting him? What if the child said: "That person hurt me, hurt my body" is he lying? No; because a child is sensitive to spirit and to thought. A child is molested in the presence of child molesters. He would be telling the truth. But it goes beyond that. There are octaves beyond that.

What if somebody wanted to kill your soul because he or she thinks you must be an evil being because you don't fit their idea of what they think is ok? So they do *more* than radionics, they *pray* that you die. That is beyond just an elemental or thought, that is calling in fallen beings to kill. That is exactly what it is.

What if somebody has created a lot of evil elementals, and those things eventually come back to them and they say "*Somebody is attacking me! Oh! I've dowsed it is Anon!*" The reason is, if they send it to me, I can put up a mirror and throw them back and then they think I am attacking them with their own stuff. ... "*It's Anon attacking me once again! OK, let's get some synergy going! Let's destroy the evil being. Let's put arsenic on her picture...*"

You don't want to get paranoid, but I will warn you the more powerful you are, the more people will think you are evil because they don't understand power and they don't *want* to understand it. They want to be milquetoast. Most people in the world want to be milquetoast. They want to be weak, weak, sissies. The spiritual path is one of hard work. It is the Razor's Edge that can cut and whittle you away if you are not *precise* and you must *not* take it so lightly that you are a fool. You are to take it lightly in the sense that you are in the now and are dancing like a kid on a fence but on the other hand you have to know that it is dead serious and you can die; spiritually, mentally and physically. You can lose

your soul, you can lose your spirit, you can lose your body. Of course the most important are spirit and soul. But the body is important to conserve.

Initiations are generally given on all levels and as you advance they become even more difficult.

People with a lot of personal power often are called upon to do great deeds for the world. Look at Mahatma Gandhi and how he fought, how people had to carry the identification cards in South Africa and he was beaten over and over again [- *inaudible* -] and how he kept getting up, crawling over there and throwing the ID cards for the coloreds in the waste can. And they beat him and beat him and he kept crawling, kept crawling and kept crawling. You would think he would have been dead. How did he do it? Because he had a great spirit and his form was able to recuperate because he had a great spirit.

If your body follows form of spirit rather than form of coarse crystallization of tissue then you recover faster, but you also become ill faster. For instance in the presence of hate elementals, I will often start coughing or I will get sudden pain, but I also heal very quickly, things that are not normal to heal such as brain damage and things like that.

There are times in your evolution that you may feel wobbly and you may actually have difficulty existing as most people do, when you are between the sky and the earth, it is a difficult place to be in. Therefore you should not move too quickly. It was my fate to move quickly, though.

Many people look at those who are hung between sky and earth as some sort of mutant or that they have to be an alien. I remember several years ago when "TD" was in the ASD cafeteria line near me and he turned and said "*Are you an E.T.?*" I said "Well, yeah. What's the biggie?" (*Laughter*)

What is an Extra-Terrestrial? If you move in spirit beyond this Earth plane then you *are* an E.T. (*chuckles*). But you also have friends in high places. I remember once my government friends and harassers who I am sure are listening now; I started saying to someone, I was saying to Cel: "Well, I guess I will ask the guys upstairs" and one of the testers said "*You better not, if you know what is good for you!*" and I said "Look, I'm not talking about you, asshole, if you are up there listening. I'm talking about the guys in heaven." (*Laughter*) They were up on the roof walking around with listening devices!

It is a great challenge to have things like surveillance, and to have Hillary Clinton wanting to mow you down and stuff. It is kind of interesting. I know that sounds paranoid.... "Lock her up! Lock her up!" but what happened was, people sent faxes to the President saying I was going to shoot them all with a sub-machine gun; that I was a nut. So I was put on the S.S. (Secret Service) list as a dangerous threat to the White House and they have been trying to get me in the nut house because my enemies wanted me locked up so I wouldn't write the books on karma. That is exactly what it boils down to. The ones that dowsed that I was an evil being before they left (the teaching), they want to stop me from writing anymore or teaching, because they are afraid of me. So they think the best thing is to get me in the nut house on drugs so that my spirit rots and I am immobilized from teaching or writing. They don't let you have a computer in there, I can tell you. You are not even allowed a pencil most of the time. It is very difficult.

I was put in a nut house for 3 weeks and all I had been doing was sitting in a hotel room. The S.S. were in the room next door. Cel said "I think there are people outside" and I said "Yeah, yeah, I saw them." They had vans with big antennas and men in black running next door peeking out the windows. Then sure enough, they sent the sheriff with three armed men into the room and found...Yeah! A dangerous woman sitting on the bed with a little Chihuahua!...."Hi, guys!"...(*Laughter*)

I knew I had to go through it. I needed to get it over with because the guy... See it didn't matter that I had no weapons, that I was not suicidal, not homicidal (no drugs no alcohol) and I hadn't broken the law. You see, by law people are not supposed to throw you in the nut house just because you are weird. You are supposed to be doing something illegal, immoral, harming someone or trying to slash your wrist. They watched me 24 hours a day for a while because I scratched my hand on the fence and it took a long time to heal. I had bruises from when I had been in the hospital, where they shoved in an IV and bruised my arm. With this big scar on my foot where I had gangrene, they accused me of stabbing myself to make it look like I had stigmata and when my head started squirting blood they said "See, she's trying to prove she had stigmata!" I had hand wounds, foot wounds and every kind of disorder. Yeah, it was kind of an odd combination of things with the blood dripping from my forehead. They had to acknowledge "Look, it is bleeding in the middle of the night and she is not digging in her forehead!"

Why these things happen, I don't know. But I know that is exactly the agenda. They want to lock me up, put me down four-point on a stretcher and not let me write. The last time I was chased, well not the last time but when I was chased out of the house by a couple of armed men and ran out into the street and flagged down a police car about two-three weeks ago, I asked the policeman to take me to the police station he said "No, you can drive there" I said "No, there are two men over there, they are going to shoot me, they are hiding behind the house and I need to be taken in. I'm going to hit you if you don't, so you will arrest me." and he said "No, I'm going to arrest you for being a nuisance!" I got in the

back seat and by the time I got to the police station, there was an order to turn me over to the S.S. or to somebody. So I got out of the car and said "Wait here, you have to wait." I knew he wasn't going to walk me into the police station, because he was going to wait until the Feds got there and picked me up. So I got out and ran into the police station.

When I was going in there, I was short of breath because I had been zapped with this ray gun and I know it sounds weird, but I had been zapped with a thing that changes your heart rhythm. So I had a couple of heart attacks. My blood pressure shot up because I had developed pulmonary edemas and I started foaming because they had been irradiating me. This is like a beam that they can shoot through the walls or the ceiling. It can stop your heart except that I can survive longer than most people. Usually in a couple of minutes you are dead. I had it off and on for days and they couldn't figure out why I was still alive.

So I was having a little heart trouble, was foaming at the mouth and I was about to faint with blood pressure 220 over 180. So they took me to the hospital and when I got to the hospital a government psychiatrist came in and said "They are going to put you into the psychiatric unit" and I said "Oh?..Why?" The police hadn't even taken a report; they were just going to put me in the nut house.

She said "Yes, you can either sign yourself in, or I will E.D. you" and I said "I haven't had a physical exam!" and she said "I know *your* problem." So I knew then it was all set up so I said "Ok, I'll sign myself in" and the minute their backs were turned I just ran like a bat out of hell out of there and nearly died on the way home in 110 degree heat; walking.

But I didn't die, did I? No. And my heart is recovering. Of course, I wouldn't think that you would have to endure such stress but I just wanted to give you an example (*Laughter*). You can say "There are reasons for everything". Some people are like my (relative) and I have tried to talk to her: "You have got to realize that in fact there *are* government agents around the house and that I am not psycho."

You know with Cel one day I was looking out the back door and I saw two government agents stopping her outside the window and they said "You can't come in yet, Anon is being tested/evaluated" and then they gave her some drug, I saw her. Her backyard is next to mine. They gave her a drug and dragged her back to the house and she doesn't even remember two hours out of the day. They gave her sodium pentothal or something.

Cel: I do remember there was a jump in my continuity from one moment to the next and also I looked at the time. But it was very disconcerting the loss of time.

Anon: They can erase time. They can put you on a drug and tell you "Forget these things" and you do. They have very sophisticated systems with both ray types where they can put them out through the ceiling or they can drug you or do both and that is generally what they do. That is how a lot of people think they are abducted by aliens; it is actually the government doing research on them. They lose two or three hours and they don't know what happened to them and they think: "What in the hell happened?" Then you can get flashbacks. They give you another memory over it and then you don't know.

I was talking to "Sur" last night and she was describing to me how her [-*inaudible* -] where ...oh, they don't want me to tell you about this. They can block you from talking. (*Pause*) All right already; I won't talk about it. I will have to tell you later. (*Pause*) One thing I will warn you about. Because of your association with me, it is likely that you have already been started on the testing or you will be, and I will help you if you are. But I want to warn you that you want to carry your water with you or you are going to have to discard it and open a new bottle.

Which reminds me, would you get the water out of my room? I know it sounds paranoid, but if you don't watch your water, since they are watching us, and I know they are, I can guarantee you your water will be altered. They will put something in it for the testing. It is like knock out drops and forget-drops so that you don't remember anything when you take it and you will be so confused like when the Germans were after me in that hotel. About 7 or 8 o'clock PM I had a drink, I think it was the water in the room and within minutes I was unconscious. I was lying on the floor because I heard the Germans in the next room and I knew they could shoot me through the wall so I was on the floor near the bed because I figured they would shoot higher. I lay down because I was dizzy and when I woke up I was on the bed...(*the voice become so faint it is inaudible as she describes what had happened in the room.*)...

....There are thought stations and you can actually turn on the radio [-*inaudible* -]. That is almost as irritating as when [-*inaudible* -] all the time and when you go to bed you could hear the radio and I said "You could at least pick another station!" (*Laughs*) I said: "Get that rap music off, will you?"

If they get really irritating this is what you can do, just scream in your mind real loud. And then they hear this as a scream. I found this out five years ago. I didn't know what it was, I thought it was the aliens with these thoughtforms [-*inaudible* -] but I found I could get rid of them by screaming. Not screaming out loud, just scream inside your head and they hear it as a scream. It actually drives them a little crazy and I'm glad it does.

If you want to think in privacy without them hearing your thoughts and I could check “How many people are listening to me now” because sometimes I there are more people than other times. It is just one. No, I am also finding one on the 2nd track.

You see, on the manifestation of a person, if it is a #2 level of manifestation, it is generally a recording or a synthesizer. There is a #4 level, with “Pablo” and then there is the 6th level from above. There are different ways to [-inaudible -]. One of them is “John” on a synthesizer. Somebody else will be speaking on a microphone [-inaudible -]. The other is Pablo’s talking, no not talking, a recording, no a synthesizer but it is a more complex synthesizer, it is a four-level synthesizer and the other one is the true voice of John and at this point they don’t have a sixth level. I guess they have number 5 out working. You have at least a five level manifestation, like a five pointed star that means that they are actually talking. But what they do to me all the time is to see if I can tell which are the synthesizers and stuff. They were surprised I think, when I figured out who was the real voice.

I know how teach you and I could say that John and [-inaudible -] are very good teachers. (*The operators*): “Yeah they are!” They are laughing: “Ha ha ha. And we are so kind, aren’t we?” No, you are assholes.

Suk: *When they are talking, and sometimes I will hear a word. I heard “contraception” the word was a cold thing and finally it cleared up later but I could have sworn I heard the word contraception. (Tape difficult to hear some words missing).*

Anon: That is why you get confused because they will have a recorded conversation going while you are trying to work on something. They want to see if you can divide the tracks. I only figured it out about a year ago, but I figured out (to dowse) “How many tracks am I hearing?” because I was always stumbling into stuff. When they put opposite images in front of you, you might not know where the wall is.

For instance right now I am on two tracks, a synthesizer voice and Pablo on #5 level...I finally have...She has one too, oh, they have her turned off. Thank you. I found the...HAL the other day...confusing in the morning. They had a [-inaudible -] going. You are not allowed to do that asshole....

Comments: Inaudible (Laughter)

Anon: They are laughing “Ha ha ha” they get a kick out of me “Ha ha ha” [--]. But I finally realized what they were doing and in a way I kind of enjoyed the fact that I figured it out. Like right now they are trying to get me on the fear program. I am getting dizzy. Now quit it! The fear program is not going to work. The fear program on Cel, they are energizing it to see if anybody else can get it. One person gets hit with it [-inaudible -] then they ease out [-inaudible -] to see if you get agitated. I can see the hologram now. They have a way to put a hologram into the brain but you can throw it out if you have will. It feels like it is coming out of your eyes so you can pull it out and there is another one.

Student: There is something weird going on with my right eye ever since I was little. I don’t know what it is sometimes I have all these weird thoughts. I don’t know if it is part of this or not.

Anon: There is the genetic links to one of those groups I was talking about that needs to be cleared. There are two people linked, no one we know and this is a kind of beingness..... (*To T.O’s/Tios*): Are you putting more and more on her? Oh, they say that is true. It is a computer. I have to see if they are trying to [-inaudible -]. The voice is scripted.

One voice is saying “We are just trying to get the other people in the room [-inaudible -] with false ideas [-inaudible -] to hear what you are saying and the sub voice is saying: They are trying to put a trick script in; what I call a trick script but it is a game that they want to see if they can manipulate a situation by engineering a scenario by using fear, and they get emotions and thoughts in the room and then they tell everybody “to run out of the room, to go to the store, to go eat something, to go [-inaudible -],” or then they will put in “Anon is crazy, Anon is crazy.” They will make you forget something. Like BJ doesn’t remember the blue lights at the monastery but he was the one who reported the blue lights. Do you remember seeing the blue lights at the monastery in Oklahoma? **Suk:** *I do...Sur:* Yes...

Anon: BJ was looking out the window and he said: “See, there is a blue light right now, do you see that?” It was from a car. A car was shining a blue light into the monastery and on the walls. BJ saw them and now you can’t even remember it. They can make you forget two or three [-inaudible -] in a row! That last [-inaudible -] .

BJ: -What about the other members of [-Waco?-]. (Tape quality very poor with loud traffic noises)

Anon: Oh, it was horrible. It was a time of great sorrow; the number of people who have been destroyed by this testing...The bad thing is that (inaudible). Because I was the first one they tested but I was fighting it and I was trying to tell people how; even though I didn’t understand all of it. It took me years to get to the point of where I could understand it enough. I knew that if it was happening to me it was happening to other people. But in my attempt to help people to fight it, they produced the hologram idea in other people that “I produced it”, which is so horrible because I am probably the one person who can help them get over it. In fact I am going to fight. I am going to fight for every person on the Earth to not have this happen to them. **But the only way I can fight** it is to acknowledge it and to tell people precisely what to

do to defend themselves in the interim until it is finished. One of the key things is to follow the guidelines in A Prophet's Story which has to do with the alignment with the Rapture Key.

This testing is very satanic and even though it is physical it is also mental and it is emotional and it is spiritual it is not just one level! My biggest flaw was to see it as spiritual. It took me years until it finally dawned on me that it was really physical. Even though I had every reason to know that it was physical! I had people..."Men in Black", drive up and try to come into the house. I found crop circles in the yard, I saw space ships overhead I had all this and other stuff. I had major, major physical illnesses; I've had people walking around the house, crawling up the side of the house. I have had [-inaudible -]. Even so, I still thought it was spiritual. Because I had a bias and this is what you have got to realize if you have a bias that you think that you know what something is, and if you believe that everything is spiritual, or mental or physical you are not going to see reality.

You just have to say "Gosh, I don't know" and then you get to the point of [-inaudible -]. But I'm not telling you what should happen, or what is happening that you should live with it. What I am saying is, we need to overcome this and get rid of it. **That is what I am seeing in the world today is that people are becoming robots** because they don't want to accept the fact that this is happening to them. And until you can identify a person with a ruptured spirit or a ruptured soul and a ruptured mind and a ruptured body then you can't identify symptoms of this disorder and other disorders.

First you ask: Where, what level is the manifestation stuck on (1-5 or 1-6 pointed Stars)? You are never going to be a true healer, a true thinker if you don't use your mind; or then you going to be controlled. They are so, so, terrible. One reason I quit teaching, I was terrified for a while that you guys would get this (testing) but you had already. Then I realized if I don't teach, then people will not be able to cope with it [-inaudible -] all the time.

The horror that I've seen with my family being a target group; (one relative) who I hadn't seen in five years said the most hideous things about me (in the sanity hearing). My family was telling total lies about me saying "Oh yeah, she was always abusive mentally and physically to her children" "She was [-inaudible -]" and they are often gross things that are so defiling. They went on and on and on. He said I was waving guns around and that I was going to shoot people. I hadn't even talked with him in years. It was truly [-inaudible -]. But on the other hand I know that he was being controlled, not just [-inaudible -]. He looked so bad. His eyes were all runny and grey and nose was puffy and [-inaudible -] and he looked like he was stoned and on scotch. But it wasn't scotch or wine, he was being controlled.

(Another family member) started developing [-inaudible -] symptoms. Whatever they have given her has been some sort of virus [-inaudible -]. She shakes like an old lady and she is only (early 40's). She has Parkinson's and weak legs, weighs about 200 pounds and she can't move. She looks terrible, terrible and she is like a robot... "Hi! Hi Anon....! I think you ought to get on treatment! You could get on psychological disability! I'll see that you get disability so that you don't have to worry about making a living! Would you like to try one of my pills?" I said "No, no thanks! I try to avoid those things."

You see, she is ruined, (the other relative) is ruined. (A third relative) for a while was telling everybody that I was sacrificing animals to satan and that was because he was in a thought program. He mentioned all the time [-inaudible -]. (Other relatives are so --). It is one of those things that with children it is the most terrible and I hope that no one [--]. One (person) is physically [--] he has [--] disease, he is stunted in his growth. They destroyed his pituitary by jamming a needle through it and now he can't have growth hormone, with juvenile arthritis and overweight, with no thyroid. When I *think* about what they have done to this child. How can you deal with that? They are killing the children. But I have to think about all of the children.

They told my children, by using holograms, of me molesting them so as to give them memories. They told them to testify that I was an abusive mother and I was never abusive. I loved those children. I love them. They told them they couldn't come see me because I was a dangerous person who would probably hack them to death with a hatchet. They showed them holograms of me being murdered. They showed me holograms of them being blown apart from explosions.

How does a person endure it? Because you have to, if you love. The selfish thing would be to give up or be suicidal or [--] or go to the nut house and be obliterated with death. No. If I am put in the nut house, it will probably be some federal or CIA place where I will be tortured beyond my limit because they will try to see how far they can go.

But, what did I do before I came here? They wouldn't let me take money out of the bank. Others have been helping me financially. What can I do? If I try to work, what happens they put out holograms to keep me from counting change; holograms of confusion. I can't work; they blocked my ATM card so I couldn't take out money for this trip.

Student: *Inaudible* **Anon:** They blocked us trying to sell a book on the computer. They changed the ISBN number and the address for A Prophet's Story so that we can't sell books. They won't allow mail to come in they [--] about [--]. They are on my lawn [--] (with threats of) being shot on sight. They are [--] on the roof [--]. It is *physical*. If they put me in the nut house and they cart me away and I am [--] then how long will it take someone else? Five minutes to be [--]? Not at all. It will be too late.

When I wrote A Prophet's Story they had so many voices going on so many tracks to try to block me that I had to write from the spirit without my brain working at all. I had to like, be a channel, but it wasn't channeling since I had to work without the mental mind. I was in such pain. Terrible pain. One time they zapped me and I just fell down in a faint, with heart [--]. (*Auditor's note: LG was walking normally into the kitchen when she fell like a tree on her face. She was out before she fell, and so made no effort to stop the fall*).

They damn near killed me. Now I could say that I blame them for "Re". They drove him until he became nothing more than a murderous robot. He was working on the book trying to (get everybody in town, trying to get everybody that he knew to see him (?)). All he thought about was sex, and what he could buy for the computer, they [--] with him psychologically. He was like an automaton. It was horrible and it [--] day by day. They destroyed his mind but he couldn't [--] like I do, because he did what they wanted. He took samples out of me for them. But they promised him money if he did exactly what they said. With the murder; they promised him Cel's property.

Cel: I passed out in the bathtub (from being drugged) and I noticed there were track marks in my arm when I became conscious around 10AM. Often I would pass out for 10-14 hours a time.

Anon: They knocked you out on a regular basis and they took [--] your reactions to [--]. But you can learn from that and learn how to stay away. But [--]. Who do you hate for this? Do you hate the people who are testing you? They are being evaluated too. The testing [--] try to understand. However, there is an appropriate response to the [--] in that you will reject evil. You will reject it but you will have a cold hate and not a hot hate. The cold hate is more like God's Vengeance in response to wrong against the world, not against you personally, but it is against you as well. And there is a needed recognition that this is a problem and that it is a global problem. It is not just one person's problem; if you just wait until something happens to you, and it will happen to you because it will be eventually every person in the world. The idea is that everybody will have an implant somewhere so that they can be controlled and monitored by Big Brother [--] thoughts[--]. They don't have to put you in prison, because if you get out of control, they can just detonate you, or have someone else do it.

They will tell you when to eat, they will tell you...; and it will come to that, when the control becomes too much of a burden, they will have people, the whole world (in service?). They don't need implants. That is on the horizon. That is the 666 of what the marketing will lead to. That is your ID card in an implant that can be traced and monitored on a computer so that you be found wherever you are. You are never lost you will buy and sell just by walking through a monitor which will record your number on it. This will not be voluntary. This will become law if it is not already.

If you get out of control in the mind of the controllers from the [-program-] types, then they will just kill you. If you write something they don't like.; why do you think they are after me? Because I chanced upon the Doppelganger and I started to try to stop some of the stuff they were doing. I just figured it out because I was smarter and they like smart people because they want to see how far they can push them.

I don't know. I have had some interactions with some of the agents and I told them "You guys have to take responsibility for your actions and you should not torture me." Some would [-ease up-] as a result. Some of them would [make it worse]. Now they are just 50% assholes. It is not fun being tortured all the time, you know? But in a way I have to say that I have been called to lead because I am stronger and with less self-importance. In order to adapt I have lost some weaknesses. The bad thing is, there *are* people who are the actual physical controllers and they have the [--] a way of identifying where they [---]. It is like putting on like the eye glasses which has your program in where they can monitor and control you on that program. They are like eye-glasses with *Mission Impossible* eyes.

For others it might be tied to you with an implant; to take your matter in it and combine it with an implant of another person's matter and the aliens. The aliens they found [--].What they want to do though is discontinue [---] and they want to splice in minds, particularly alien minds. But they like the Holy Being matter.

You see, as you evolve you begin to develop extra dimensional layers that relate to, hopefully, holy being matter of the person or being who is more complex. But what they would really like to do is take a person of personal power who they would like to splice into other people who are like them but are not alien. Like say if they wanted to combine Yogananda and Mahatma Gandhi and Mother Theresa, they would take an eyeball sample of Mother Theresa and the only trick, you have got to realize it; the flesh (sample) alone won't do it. The person has to be living (for a successful test). Speaking to testers: "Oh that is why you are going to keep me alive, huh?"

See, that is what they want to do. They want to take samples of you or somebody like me and then they want to see if other people [---] to me. That they had managed to manipulate my spiritual bodies [---] by taking pineal samples out of my head. Speaks to researchers auditing: "Yes you did, didn't you?" And Corpus Collosum. I think I have figured out a way that I can destroy those samples, which is important. They have [--] so I can't do anything. But it is important to stop all of it.

What is more important is to teach people how to develop their own spiritual bodies instead of vampiring someone else to get it. Some people have fewer dimensional overlays and some people have more. The more refined you are, the more you have and you can have alien ones, you can have fallen being ones, you can have fallen angel ones, you can have holy being ones. What I have been working on today and during the night is removing the extra abnormal dimensions that you guys have. Those are the ones that have to [--] with the alien matrix one. What we have to do is destroy all the alien matrixes on everyone on the earth and then destroy the alien matter within people to purify the [--] by the experimenting with the mind.

You can shatter it. You can try to burn, freeze and pull in the opposite direction and try to find it on these charts. Make a rough copy and then we can make them up later. Because even if you don't have the implant, you are going to have the matter of the alien [---] because [---]. I don't know if [--]. [--] this is true for the military and the police. There is a part of me that is highly involved in this. You wonder why in Waco they wanted to kill all those babies? Because they were concerned about the defense research on private citizens. Isn't that sick?

Oh, that is good news. They are telling me that Hillary Clinton has taken the hit order off of me. The Defense Department says they want to study me some more, so are they going to put me in the nut house again? Are you going to have my family put me in the nut house? Oh that is nice. They say if don't, I'll be dead. If I don't let them put me in the nut house then I will be dead. Of course I don't want to be dead (*chuckles*). I don't know, it is kind of like a lot of hostage situations and what do you do? Sometimes you develop friends with the guards in your prison. So I have some friends, I will say friends although [--] they beat the shit out of me everywhere. See they have grown rather fond of me and I have grown rather fond of them even though they are beating the crap out of me [--] because it is an adaptive response. What are you going to do? But you either adapt one way or another; that is the problem. But I just have to live with it until I get rid of it.

END OF SIDE A:

Excerpted from A Prophet's Story:

THE PROPHET'S TEACHING ABOUT BODY AND MIND ALIGNMENT WITH THE SOLAR SYSTEM

Thoughts and emotions change the body crystals frequencies and waveforms to correspond with either the Earth system within its solar system or toward misalignment (hells, Hades or other solar systems). With misalignment, the sense of self torques away from cosmic harmony and listens to the sounds of disorder on other "radio stations". Some people become addicted to hell songs, due to linking hate or perversion thoughts to sexual expression. Doing so causes an abnormal auric opening with a door to a hell or Hades. Eventually, such people's bodies may take on the pattern and frequency of a sexual demon, such as a succubus or incubus.

Succubus/incubus formation starts with a thought that changes the frequency and waveform of the etheric body and then the dreaming body. When the etheric body and dreaming body have aligned with a hell or Hades, the etheric body is pulled out of an abnormal auric opening by the force of partial resonance toward that hell or Hades location.

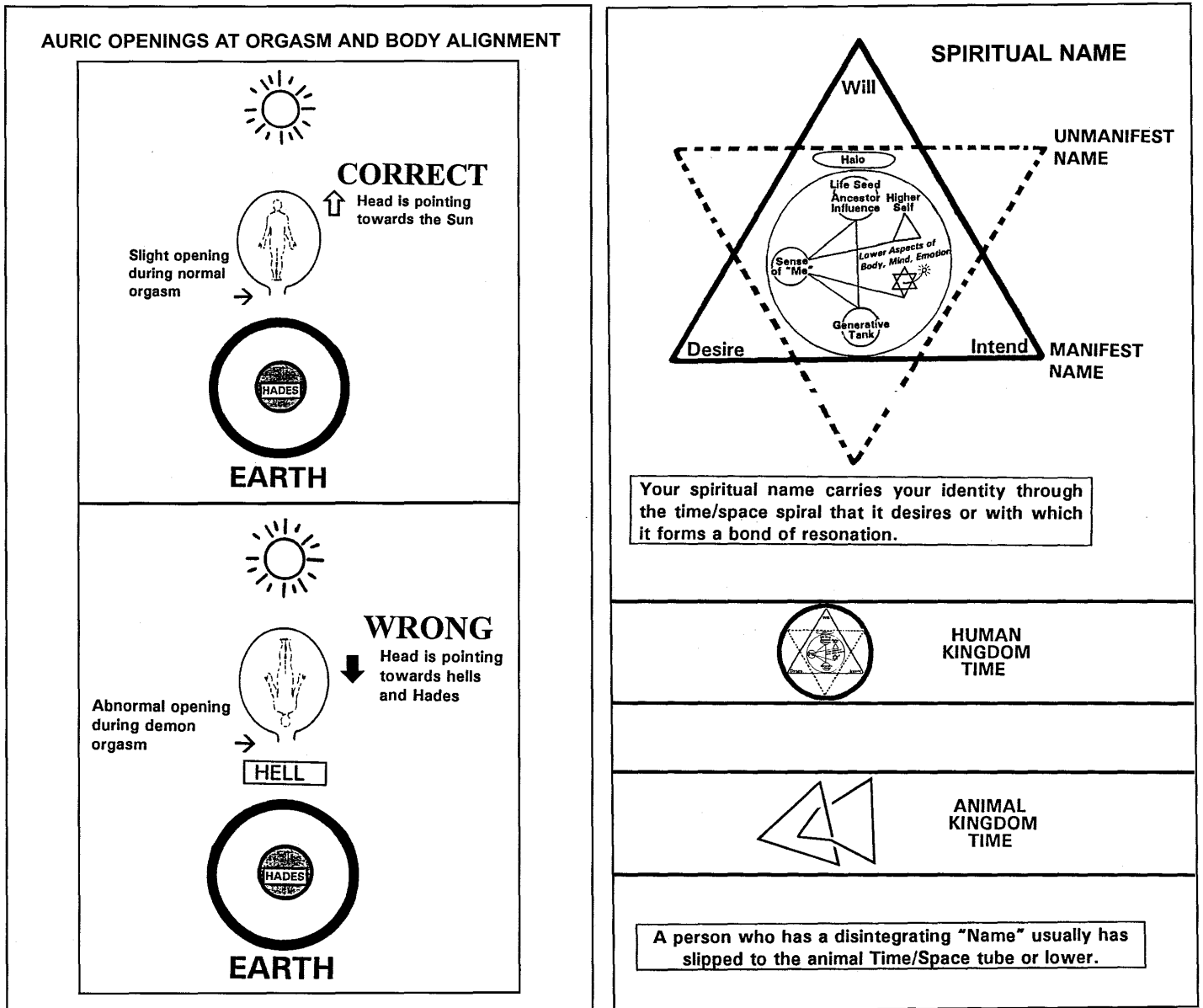
Normal orgasm occurs when sexual congestion is present and allows a small auric valve to open at the bottom of the auric cocoon. When this occurs, the self (represented by the two pyramids or the manifest and unmanifest name star) is still aligned with the Earth's sun. There is little danger of dark force entry into the auric cocoon in this situation. Normal orgasm is not preceded by thoughts of irritation, hate, or sexual imagery of homosexuality, bestiality, voyeurism, exhibitionism, or other perversity.

Abnormal orgasm occurs in a person who is sexually stimulated by vicinity demons but is not sexually congested. Since the bottom of the auric valve will only open in the presence of sexual congestion, the person who desires to have demon orgasms must

stimulate an auric rupture by aligning himself with the strong pulling force of an associated hell or Hades. There are hells that contain demons of hate, and other hells that contain demons of pedophilia, demons of onanism obsessions, demons of rape and so on. Each hell has its own characteristics and "radio dial" with which the body and mind choose to align in order to produce enough partial resonance pull to allow an auric rip to occur in the location of direction associated with the particular hell. For that reason, a person addicted to demon orgasm often precedes a sexual activity with circular thoughts about hating someone or with a visual fantasy with perverse overtones, so as to build up a loud enough hell song to produce a strong pull in an abnormal direction. For instance, some hell song resonations produce a nose auric rupture, while other hell songs produce a right side of the neck auric rupture. If a person ruptures his aura by aligning himself with hell thoughts, then demons enter his auric hole, and eventually devour all his generativity substances, personality substance and soul. The person becomes a chronic liar, appears to be weak mentally, and becomes physically unable to accomplish work in a coordinated manner. That is because he hears the demon voices all the time with his subconscious mind, and therefore is unable to tap his subconscious latent memory banks, and has no higher self to lead him.

When the demons have devoured all his substances, he becomes a procurer of other souls for his masters in hell, Hades, or the other-logoic system anti-Christ locations. He then vampires other people, after sexually stimulating them through spiritual means, to encourage onanism without congestion. The people who are aligned with Hades or hells no longer are aligned with the mega-Earth system, and so lose their human auric molds. They begin to distort in their auric shapes toward that of animal shaped demons. They no longer have a conscience, except one they choose to suit themselves. They become their own gods, which are really demons, and are no longer humans.

Excerpted from A Prophet's Story:



July 10, 1996 Audio Tape #3 Transcribed SIDE B

....and a simple Chart: I would rather use charts here, which I will eventually elaborate on.

Start off with a dial and you might have a sound like a Moroccan cymbal with different types of Instruments.

You start off with a certain dial; a certain frequency and that generally will be your "STATION."

So if you want to have a private thought

You can go to another STATION and "S-p-e-a-k L-O-W and S-l-o-w-l-y....."

Speak in a groan instead of your normal voice. You could even talk that way in person and they won't hear you.

It sounds weird. You could talk in a (squeaky high voice) "---. Hi guys!" (Chuckles).

(The audio tape is turned off. "Suk" is in charge of the tape recording)

(After break in tape:)

When you are doing judo, you hit the block. That is why you have to conserve energy and know how to direct it because you can actually do a chi blast on it and you can break it. Sometimes sitting in a different location or direction will do it.

[-The number of Tracks? -] are always dependent on your body being in a different direction, and if you move around it can break a [-coordinate? -]. Sometimes when it is really bad, hang your head down, because for some reason by having your head up they are able to [-read -] you and able to map your coordinates. They gave me a really hard time tracking me by using about 100 coordinates at a time. Finally I went to a hotel and just hung my head off the bed all night so they couldn't track my coordinates and I could rest. They were pushing me harder than they will push you, though.

Suk: Yesterday when we were walking around right after we left that little park area where we were sitting in. You were dowsing where to go and the dowsing went straight back to the German Hotel. I didn't know, what was going on? Why were you getting that?

Anon: That is right, they were pushing me, pushing me, pushing me. It was terrible. They were giving me a hard time. (To the researchers/T.O.s) Why were you doing that? Oh, they were affecting me so much because I was worrying about Cel. A part of me was *out* working spiritually and that is when I have a hard time fighting against them. They have really pushed me over the edge a few times, but physically as well because I had that cardiac arrest in the car and it is a miracle that I am alive. Well, one of them did save my life. But they kept telling me "not to drink water, not to drink water..." and to make me forget to drink water with food (to become dehydrated). They just want to see how far they can push.

So one of the key things I do is to **ask**: "How many coordinates do I have?" Right now I see you have two coordinates in your back. Now my back feels better. Why were we linked? What they did was put a Y-Connection between her controller and my controller. That is why my back was hurting. (To the T.O.'s): Now are you trying to put it back again? No? There is another one. That was because they wanted to hear on the same station so they just hooked us in to the same one. It was making my back hurt and they had one on you. Are there any more? Oh, they are trying to tease me about BJ. They are trying to see how far [--]. They are not going to tell me where. "Oh, Ok, John" I will scan to see where it is and they just want to see if I can do it. It is inside his head, so I can just go in his head. "Is that right?"... "Top or bottom (head)?" (Laughter) They have learned all of my language. The one that makes me laugh is when John says "Top or bottom?" or "inaudible"

Suk: Oh! He did?

Anon: He has been in lust with me for years so I...no, only two months. The ones before that didn't have such a good sense of humor. What are you going to do? You have to laugh. They have made me totally indigent, I can't work, I can't go in the house without fear of guns, or x-ray guns blasting my brains out, I lie on the bed with my heart irregular from weird energies coming out of the light fixtures. The voices are non-stop 24 hours a day, 24 hour a day testing. My family is destroyed. People are dying right and left. "Se" died, and people are killing each other and killing themselves, God, what next will happen? (Researcher: "I don't know...")

This person is not responsible for the whole program, the guy hooked into me. He is actually fairly decent in that he is like a foot soldier that has to do his job and he has helped me some. But I hate the program, I am in terrible pain, can you stop it? But I have to say that I'm glad at least I have a good guard.

BJ's eyes have holograms. They put holograms into kind of etheric matter and you pull them out of the eyes like this; you just pull them out. These holograms are bad because they can really stick in you. They will have a program of a scene that you are going to be stabbed or you are going to be all alone or something. It is like a dream that doesn't go away that can make you depressed until you get rid of it. Actually John is helping me pull them out and that is because he is a nagual. He is actually one of my Tio's (T.O.'s). He is a [-inaudible -], too. They told me the (children) were dead, they were giving me holograms that they were dead, but they weren't. They just wanted to see how I would react. They wanted to see if I would go crazy then. I finally figured out they were still alive.

They bombard you. You see, my Tio's are especially bad because they are naguals and they hit me because I am too. So as a result they can do very high level trickery. Most of them are fairly normal. But it is unfair to use ones as evolved as these guys on a normal person. That was why I was so angry when Cel was attacked yesterday. Did you do that John? (Yes).

Cel: What did he do?

Anon: Filled you with a "Gar" program. Ok, another back pain. There is another coordinate and that is where they are hooking in! You discern these by feeling when the energy system comes in. Now they are doing another one and they want to see how fast I can get rid of them. They go at me all the time. Most people, they don't do this. They might test you for an hour a day or so. For me though, they have been floor boarding it the last couple of times and they are pushing you fairly very hard too.

The key thing is to decide not to go crazy. And another thing is to realize you are *not* crazy. Look at it this way, I could write a list of all the verifiable things that have happened to me that *are* verifiable. And if I read those, I would say "There is no way, I am crazy!" But they tell me they have shut down my bank account and the bank says "Yes, you cannot get into your account". The mail is blocked; oh yes, can't get the mail. All these different things; the locks are changed; the windows are opened when we don't open them. They take your keys for two or three days to make copies then bring them back and leave them on the table in the middle of the night. You see people walking around while you are in a zoned state like a zombie. But all you can see is their feet because they block their faces; it is hypnotic.

All these different things they do; I did tell them to go into the fridge and make themselves a snack but they said it was against their wills. (Laughter) That's right, it meant [-inaudible -] watched it. They liked it when I got so mad.

Suk: You told me the other day about being watched, and I felt a very strong sensation that you were not alone; there was a sensation of being watched.

Anon: Yes, what you do, you **ask:** "How many people are watching me now?" They have a kind of printout where your thoughts go out on a computer printout. It is like a voice recognition tape program. It is a thought recognition tape program. BJ doesn't have it yet, but he will have it probably. Let's hope not. I don't think you guys want to do that. You can negotiate a little bit with them. For example if I refuse to listen to them all day and just sit and read a book or start singing horrible songs they get so irritated they will back off and maybe let me take a bath without them watching (chuckles). I scream at them a hundred times and then they will turn it off and just leave the visual on. "Oh yeah, nice!" See, you try to do a battle of the wills.

Now "Philippe" says he is [-inaudible -] to "Peter." Now they are adding new guys that I have to get rid of and I have to get used to that. "Where is the Comanche?"; (inaudible). "It is very irritating because it is like being in a room full of people all the time. They just take turns. It is like they have a 24 hour schedule and they take turns to put on the (inaudible) It is irritating. I didn't go there, Cel, because I think that using the really high-tech guns to manipulate you was really unfair.

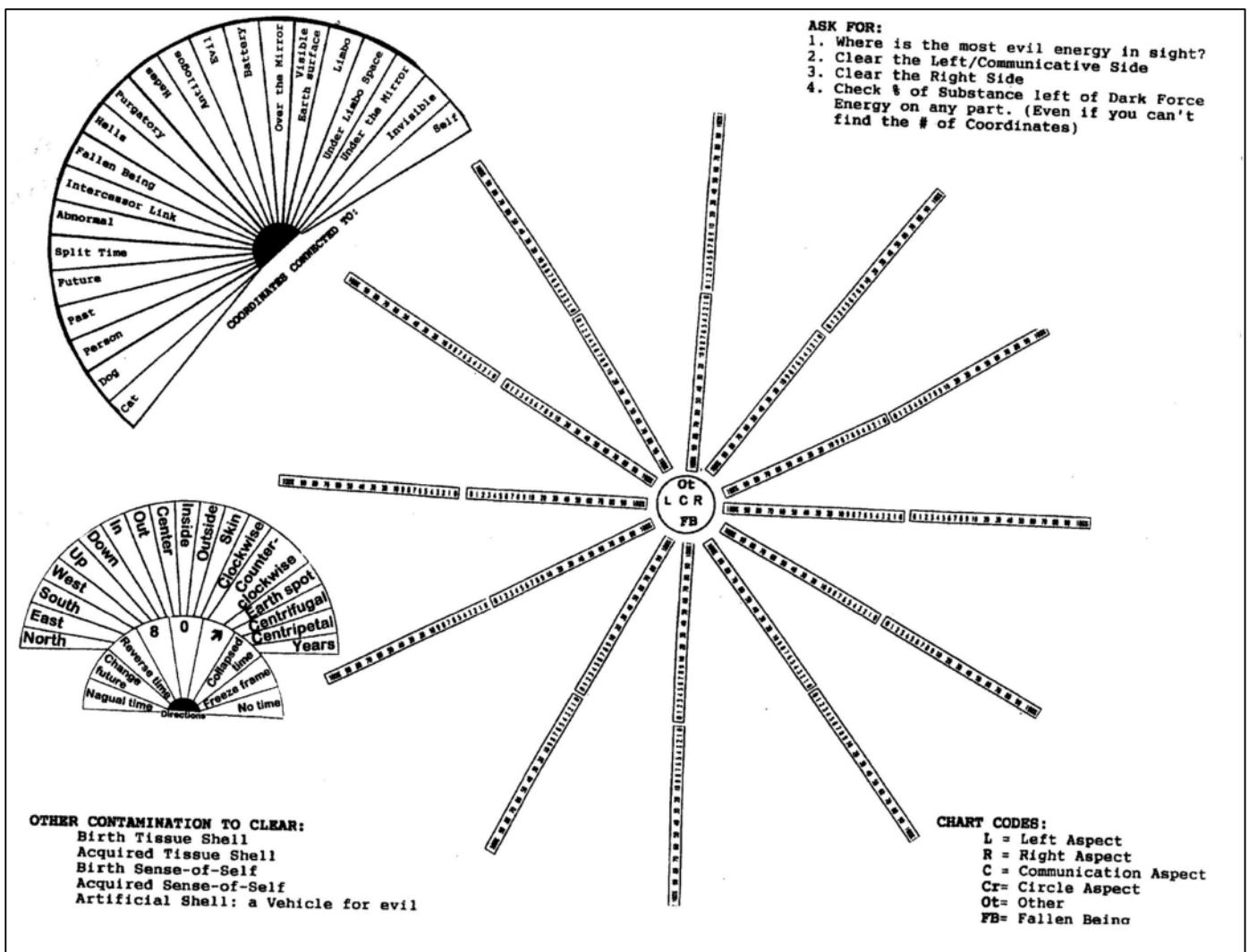
Cel: Because I ran off. I knew there were four or five bus stations and I ran off without knowing the bus station, I ran off without knowing the city we were going to, I ran off without knowing where in the bus station to meet, or even what time we were leaving. You hadn't said anything, you just said "Let's go" and I said to "Sur" "We have to go now, we have to go now" Sur had said "We are in a hurry, but it is ok" and we [-Inaudible -] to get back to you.

Several Comments: Laughter/inaudible

Cel: For me to run out without all the information is beyond [---]; [--] and the pain, the pain.

Anon: It is pretty sadistic what they can do. I think that I have influenced them some to not be so sadistic on other people and if I see it, I really get angry. They can change the...you see the ones that are not being controlled by the [--] I worry about how people are being treated. And I realize [--], that people have *got* to know how to change it but first they have to recognize it is there. If you don't have (this program) yet, be grateful. In most cases it is hearing the subliminals.

What you have to do is practice on the charts to notice what kind of subliminal it is. Is it a fear? Is it a hate? For instance, suddenly you feel overly emotional. Sometimes they stack your hologram with somebody else's. They put somebody else on you. That is when I used to dowse "**How many people are on my screen?**" A Screen is round, or actually spherical: "**How many people am I on the screen?**" that is when they stack them on the Light Program to see if you feel like somebody else. It is *horrible* trying to get rid of those.



▲ Dowsing Chart from 1995

The way to get rid of those is to find out—(See also Chart next page)

If you are a ball of light...Where on that sphere do you have coordinates? You could take a globe of the world and do it as well and then you Try to zap it, or burn, freeze, disintegrate and you could do different waveforms.

You see, I have been treating this all along and I didn't know what it was. I assumed it was a spiritual disorder but I found it was actually a physical disorder just using a finer matter.

These are spiritual and physical (coordinates that can be cleared) with the waveforms.

The eyeballs are very important in that:

"How many people am I, in my left eye?"

"How many people in my right eye?" and you get rid of the coordinates in the eyeballs.

That is where a lot of them are.

Also, think of the pineal and ask: "How many people are connected in my brain?"

That is where they will put 200 people stacked on your screen to drain energy. Just try to get rid of them. Also, this occurs with normal spiritual contamination and you get rid of it the same way as you do with this program.

The bad thing is, this is opening the doors to hells and Hades in people and it forms hell doors. If someone is really possessed and linked with you, then you will have to deal with it. "Aur" was a good example and I wonder how she is doing. I'll ask them, not that they will tell me the truth. You see, you have ways of dowsing truth, but sometimes they can bypass that and [-inaudible -]. Oh, they are trying to control me. (Very loud traffic noises interfere with audio).

DOWSING CHART FROM 1999:

September 23, 1999

Norman, Oklahoma

THINGS TO DO WHEN STRESSED BY THE HACKERS

- *Pull matter to another person by locating your point on them or vice-versa.
- *Change Mold Receiver to not fit the spirit or other matter.
- *Pull in fabric of beiness and dissolve spots on the fabric linked to others and/or
- *Reassembler fabric and clean up points.
- *Pull your matter from the past, present or future to heaven or another wave form--core substance location and frequency in relationship to evolution of beingnesses within Divine Order
- *Change thoughts by will. *Empty thoughts.
- *Change the emotional/personality body location spot.
- *Move the physical location or just imagine moving location of self or hacker.
- *Pull matter to the graveyard. *Alter frequency and/or wave form.
- *Use three or more magnetic pull points, or pull to North, South, Equator.
- *Pull invasive spirit matter into dying, dead animals.
- *Disintegrate invasive spiritual or thought matter by crystallizing it, drowning, put in fire, squeezing toward center.
- *Relocate composted matter.
- *Change the point of focus direction end spot. *Change the point of originating focus.
- *Call friends/family. *Write an expose.
- *Prayer to correct effects of your prior error. *Physical act.
- *Pull to planet, earth location or toward center of the earth location and hold it until the cord snaps.
- *Remove sexual substances by dissolving lines between linked persons, animals.
- *Remove generative links by altering location points of birth and time, reshaping core self.
- *Crystallize. *Take to point of origin.
- *Remove shadow by torque in time/space { } Wall of Time.
- *Shrink by enclosing spirit matter with egg-shaped forcefield then dissolve it to a dot.
Move dot to appropriately resonating grave.
- *Change physical habits, substance use, foods.
- *After shadow of spirit is weakened, alter echo of the shadow shape to not allow shadow to become reshaped, so it dies.
- *Direct willed spirit of self from what may be any location point to correct location in a thought beam to reprogram substance used in the beam gel container.
- *Work facing another direction.
- *Dissolve into sun, moon, core of earth or carry to solar membrane location.
- *Remove links to sun, moon, earth or other location of offending matter.
- *Pull into a light tube at a created wall of end time and hold until dissolving occurs of offensive matter.
- *Change the level of focus on matter to super-human, human levels:
1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12. animal, plant, mineral, core particle or an inverse other planetary matter.
- *Pull corpse or dead animal matter used in the beam gel to resonating grave or to the center of torso of person working the beamer and hold it there until dissolution occurs.
- *Separate matter mixed in gel by pulling it to the earth core first until the linkages pop, then to sun location or out from sun location (the one appropriate) until a second pop occurs, then moon or planet location until a pop occurs, and /or out from the Earth location or Earth location for a pop and then into resonating grave, ocean or fire such as a candle.
- *Connect spirit matter of any level to a willed loop to person operating machine at a weak dark body location and shape a mold receptor and hold until it grips the assailant.
- *Remove images of past self matter that reshape your receptors to receive assault matter while focusing on another earth location, sun, moon, etc.
- *Reverse matter in beam and dissolve the gel matter or reprogram it with will.
- *Pray that correct prayer be manifested by above actions or holy beings.
- *Remove assumptions and ask to be led to act by direction of divine forces only.
- *Pray that everyone get what they deserve and that Grace be shown to those persons who struggle for righteousness and for courage to fulfill our part in the God of all nations of all times Plan on Earth.

Suk: - Inaudible -.

Anon: Ok, I know who it is. "Aur" is on a program with "BJ" and "For". "Aur" no longer has a controller. That means they have just let her loose which means she is psychotic, at least from a spiritual perspective. Her tendency is to have this fixation that I have destroyed her life. This hologram, she fixated on it and her obsession with believing that I have destroyed her life has become her mission. "For" is the same way. You have to think why do they keep sending faxes to President Clinton saying I am going up there with a machine gun? It is because they think they have to get rid of me. Why is it I saw For driving Aur's car by my house in Oklahoma driving real slow with a deadly look? It nearly scared me to death. He circled the block about a dozen times. I called the police and they didn't send any cars because they have an order "Don't answer a 911" if I had a break in, no one would come. What do you do? You report that to the newspapers and say "Look! You know I'm being harassed" and then they are told "Don't worry...she is psychotic."

Suk: - Inaudible -.

Anon: You can learn to translate other languages through the spirit, sometimes speaking in other languages.

Oh, Aur has *become* a controller in essence in that after a certain point when the Matrix becomes complete a person kind of snaps and their personality becomes whatever the fixation program is. Aur's reason for living began to be, in *her* mind, "To destroy evil." She sees it as putting me in the nut house or preferably shooting me and For is the same way. There is nothing I can do to keep them away. I lock the house and they won't let me see any of my children even though I live there. Now I can't do anything. If I go out, there is always a danger of them shooting me and For driving Aur's car is a good example of them being in the same program.

They are attempting to control BJ. Aur has got...the experimenters have a combination of your brain substance, Aur's and For's. There were four people. Oh, they told me they did have my substance in it, but I was able to get it out because I moved the hologram *up*. You see, it is possible to break those ties and I am going to try to break the Aur tie with For and BJ. Maybe he will be free.

BJ: Someone like Aur would... Inaudible

Anon: The thing that worries me about Aur is that her personality disjointed so fast, in that she didn't know what she was...how do I put it? She never knew her intentions and she lost control of her hate ability. It may have been the carnality that got her. She had holograms on her relating to...she was joined with "Re" for a while with the sexual/romantic obsession with him and she was living in the same house! It became an obsession and I couldn't figure it out. What the hell was going on? And she would start walking around naked and stuff. Strange things. Then she started getting obsessed about me dying. She would say: "I'm so worried. You don't look well. I'm afraid you are going to die" and then she would say things and look like a robot.

Suk: And when we came back from that trip (to Vermont)... Inaudible

Anon: Yes she said: "What if you don't come back?" she was obsessed with me dying but she kept *saying*: "I'm just afraid you are going to die. I have a premonition you are going to die." What it was, she had a hologram of me dying and she was wanting me to die because then she had a romance/sexual thing with "Re". See, this is one way they screw up people's lives. Say, if you are in love with someone and someone else wants to destroy your family and destroy everything (this is how they do it). He was weak too. They can send holograms of having you look hideous and having you think of yourself in a bad way, having you think of yourself as ugly, sick, dying and see how you respond to the subliminal suggestions "kill yourself" and others?

Poor "Se." She said when she would look in the mirror; she wrote a letter that got to me after she died where she said "I look in the mirror and I see this monster in the mirror. I know I've lost my soul and all that..." Well the thing is, she was seeing the holograms of herself as hideous, but also she started physically changing. I hadn't seen her for a year and a half, but she had already started growing a beard and gaining weight. I keep looking for beards (on women) and keep thinking it is Se. I probably have Se residuals. But if you start thinking that there is something there that isn't, like I will start imagining "I'm hairy on my legs" and I'm not that hairy, you know. I started laughing about it wondering "Is there a hair today?" Then I feel like have to shave my legs." (*Laughter*) I'm serious, though, an obsession about things that appear psycho, it is because they put a hologram on you, or someone else's hologram on you like a man on a woman and suddenly you start feeling like a man, or a man starts feeling like a woman, or a homosexuality hologram or something. Poor Se.

It was bad when "Nob" wrote and said "It was Anon's teaching, that drove Se over the edge to suicide!" Yet she didn't commit suicide, she was murdered. I can see it. All I have to do is look through Se's eyeballs over my hologram and I can see her die.

That is another thing; you can see things in people's lives that are still residual.

Ask: "Is that accurate or was that a hologram...?" (Name of female deleted from this text) killed "Se" and (Name of male deleted). They were given holograms that...; oh, they are teasing me. "John" is throwing holograms around to confuse me because he knows what happened he was there. I mean, he could see it. Ok, I'm not going to listen to you, "John"

If a person is earthbound after they die, if they put a hologram of their tissue from their eyeballs on you, you can have nightmares about how they died and you can see it. They put a lot of them on me and it was terrible. That is how I saw it, I saw Se being chased in the woods near the train track in (Oklahoma) by {the female/male} who knew she was reporting them to the police; that they were planning on tracking me down. You see they were getting the image that I was an evil being. Se was going to report something and there was something else (Pause).

Yes, I think they were going to put together trashy films or create pictures with my image doing things that were immoral and illegal to try to set me up to be picked up. Se was going to tell. They told her that they saw "Re" and that he was really alive. They said "He is over there by the trees" they were luring her. She started walking over to the trees and got a cold chill like something was wrong. She turned around and she saw they were pulling out a gun or a revolver. She got scared and started running but they had her in area of park over to the side by the [-inaudible -]. She started running and they shot her. I can see the (female) standing there and the (male) said "What have we done? What are we going to do?" The (female) said "Let's put her on the railroad track and nobody will know."

They have told me that some people create their own holograms. That you have this ability, anybody can, really. If you think about something with a synergy team, like a mental exercise, they can actually create a hologram which can bring a curse on you. They are telling me that there is one right now where they are going to throw me in a pit with a bunch of dogs, with dogs ripping me to shreds, of pit bulls. They were doing a psychic-group thing.

Suk: That thing about the chasing of Se; in a way Se seemed to represent you symbolically it was really killing you? I don't know if that is right.

Anon: (Pause) Yes, she had some personality strength and she had a lot of talent for teaching and healing. She actually had a lot of potential. It is really a waste because of the [-inaudible -]. (The relatives) are devastated and "Nob" got this idea that anything that happens to anybody, that I caused it. So a (relative to Se) thought "If she never had had Anon teachings she wouldn't have killed herself on the train track" But who is going to lie down on a train track?

Suk: She was hit by a train? She lay down on a train track?

Anon: No, she was shot and they put her on the train track so that she would be run over.

Cel: Then For told Anon's (relative) that Anon had pushed her onto the train track.

Anon: Yes, supposedly I held her on the train track. But she was killed first and her body put there to cover up the evidence.

Sur: Suk, you hadn't heard that?

Suk: Yes, but...

BJ: She just wanted "clarification."

Anon: I didn't know how she died at first. It was so terrible I was at a relative's house when I was told that For and (another relative) had said I pushed Se into a train. I said "You have got to be kidding. Se weighed 50 pounds more, and how am I supposed to hold her down in front of a speeding train?" Then (Se's relative) said Se did it because I had told her she had no soul, and I did not say that to her. I hadn't talked to her in a year and a half. They got this fixation that I had caused her suicide but I kept saying there was something wrong here, this was not a suicide. Then they said "Oh, you killed her." No, I did not kill her. Something happened and it was not until I saw the hologram that I...; they also gave a hologram to Se's relative. But he doesn't believe it was murder. He would prefer to think that it was my teachings that did it. Nob sent out on the internet to a million people that my teachings produced a suicide and that Se had lain down on a track and died because I had depressed her a year and half before.

BJ: She put it on the internet? Under what?

Anon: Some mailbox thing that Gar had created. When Gar was staying at Cel's house and giving us botulism, she was giving out reports on our health every 5 minutes on the internet.

Cel: I had put locks on every internal door in the house and [-inaudible -] in this room. Once I left the shower turned on and then tip-toed out of the bathroom to see where she was. I found her in my office going through my papers.

Anon: Does she have a controller or does she have...? See, she is a total controller right now. How many people are on her set? Will you tell me who they are? Oh, not "Ra." She is trying to influence Ra and we have to send this tape to Ra. There are other people that I don't know and they are giving me several answers and I have to find the right one. Oh, she has one on you (a student present). See, they combined your substance so that wherever Gar is programmed, her robot program will influence you and you will actually hear her thoughts from time to time. Have you ever met her? (No) Well, it doesn't matter. See, you are going to have to put on your charts to check from time to time under the name of "Gar" and

“Ra.” Because you are going to have to ask: “Whose thoughts are you putting in? Are they mine, Gar’s or Ra’s?” It is very irritating.

Cel: Gar rented an apartment down the street after we had both asked her not to stay in our houses as a guest. Then she said [-inaudible -].

Anon: One of the big challenges is how do you help someone from becoming a controller, who is not yet a full major controller?

BJ: A definition of a controller is what?

Anon: It is someone who is 100% finished off. See, this is what Rudolf Steiner said, that the worst thing during this age is that it is the time when people lose who they are. In essence, they have a program like a robot. Their personalities are similar but they have a reason for living which is their mission in life. That is what their program is.

BJ: So this is truly like the “Invasion of the Body-Snatchers”

Anon: Yes. I was wondering; “What is this?” It was too weird after Gar moved nearby, she was hanging around our two houses and trying to look into the windows and trying to open the doors when we weren’t there and this was just last month. Then when she stayed two nights in Cel’s house she gave us both botulism which I barely survived and she was putting away all the food, sneaking around typing on the internet and to God knows who and yet she said she hasn’t talked to anybody in the last year and she doesn’t know anybody, but she was on the phone and on the internet typing on her mailbox.

Cel: She acted like she didn’t know that we had moved to Wyoming even though I saw her there and had reported her and Aur to the police for breaking into the back yard in Wyoming! And she said “Oh, you moved to Wyoming?”

Anon: It was the creepiest thing to see Gar and Aur crawling over the fence in Wyoming seeing them looking over the fence with their eyes all wild. It was the damndest thing. My goodness, we lived so far away. It was like a story because I knew Aur and Gar; I didn’t know quite what was wrong, but I knew when Aur left (the monastery) something really bad was happening but I didn’t have it all detailed. I didn’t know how to help her. But the hate was so strong and the romance/sex was so strong with “Re”.

Suk: La called me that night from her car when she had left (the monastery) and she was driving around and around and around and she called me and said “I feel like I am [-inaudible -]”

Anon: Yes, it is really tragic. You see, if she had known some of this stuff she might have been able to fight it. I wasn’t quite sure what she was fighting. I assumed it was all spiritual. If I had known how physical it was, if I had known what I know now, I might have been able to help her. But she would have had to exercised her will. What I told her was absolutely right, that if she does what her impulses are, then she feeds the matrix. You have to resist it because you have to break the scar tissue that is forming.

Sur: The people who are trying to control you. They know all this stuff, they know all about the murders but they don’t have the strength to speak up (against it)? Are they controlled themselves?

Anon: Well, they can be killed if they say too much but yes. I know I could be fooled. But you are right, they don’t necessarily like it either but this is a worldwide thing and one of them says there is a branch, a federation in every country and the CIA is the strongest one. The S.S. (Secret Service) is apparently involved and politicians have them. This is like forming a world-wide concentration camp if it is not stopped. It has to be stopped.

Suk: Like a Sci-Fi. I think Asimov knew about the potential of what they are doing... Inaudible. Taking over humans.

Anon: It is like the Kipling poem “How do you keep your mind when all about you are losing theirs and blaming it on you? Then you will be a man my son.” It is like how many times...and **the Key** is to give the information out and try to help people cope with it until they can destroy this program and not allow someone else tell you how to feel and think.

The greatest irony of all, and the reason that For and Aur are obsessed with putting me in the nut house, and my family: is they claim I hypnotized them! But I’ve done nothing but be in a damn hospital for two years! And yet all I’ve done is run from guns and poison and people running over the roof hooking up the bathroom; having heart failure from running and yet what do they say? That I am trying to hypnotize people? I am trying to survive and help other people. I’m trying to keep people from being hypnotized. They say “She’s trying to scare you”--well, they better be scared! I would say it would be damn fear-producing if you start hearing the voices all the time, and it is worse when you do not hear them because they work on you subliminally and you are not able to identify them.

Sur: With the subliminals, I heard someone say my name once and I haven’t [-inaudible -].

Anon: Yes, they haven’t put you on the [-audio program--] yet. They have one where the sub-conscious hears anything Gar or Ra thinks, which will make you have the same thought without it being distinct (in your mind). It will be like: “I better go to the bathroom” or you will be feeling emotions. But then you can **dowse** “How many people am I” “How many people are watching me?” But you will know if they have a screen, [-with coordinates tapped in-].

Sur: I can feel very confused. My short term memory is gone.

Anon: It is the subliminal thing. They have stepped up this program where the [-subliminals-] have not been going on for so long. Has it? (No). In the program they have been doing this for two years and before that they had another type of subliminal program. My back hurts where the coordinates are hooked in. The coordinates can be real big and they cause pain. They can often shrink them up if you ask...(To the operators):“Would you make these a little smaller?” Answer: “We can’t hear you, there is too much noise”

There is too much traffic noise and they want to hear what I am saying so they widen the coordinates but they have them on my back, the back of my head and the back of my neck and so now they are shrinking it up. They can make it really big and make it either a receiver or a sender. It is like they can put a frequency/waveform to influence how you are feeling and they are trying to get me to mellow out if I get angry at them. It is something like a homeopathic energy. But if I get mad at them I can zap the coordinates off. I have done that before and then it will take them a while to set them back up. Isn’t that right?...But you need to learn how to do that. Because sometimes it is too overbearing and they keep coming back. Why is that? I thought I had got rid of it?...See, I did get rid of it but they have back up holograms. I backed off the one you were using? (Answer): No it was the [-inaudible -].

See, I was trying to change my Name, my hologram but the one that they had on me needed to be changed as well. Was it a tissue sample? (Yes). So I needed to figure out how to disintegrate all tissue samples of mine, everywhere. If I can do that on you, it might break it. They say: “We will only come and get some more!” Don’t worry; we are going to figure this out. The only thing that would stop me and what I am concerned about is having me locked up somewhere. I want to avoid being locked up. (The operators):“We did it once, we’ll do it again!”

Suk:...experiencing symptoms (of hearing the actual voices)... (Inaudible) so far along that I have it.

Anon: The problem is, by the time a person can hear the voices, a lot of people are broken because they hit them with so much subliminal stuff that it breaks down the personality.

Student: What percentage of the population has this? Is this why they need so much Prozac...for blocking the pain?

Anon: They are trying to do it on people who are educated, that are intelligent and refined. They are trying to do it on the decent people in the world and the military. It is bad enough that they do it on losers. They want to see how long it takes to make (decent people) trashy like they are. They said: “Ouch!” (Laughs) At least I have a good joker on the other end. If there weren’t a few jokers up there, then I would have a hard time.

Student: - Inaudible -?

Anon: I think you could help them, but they would just put another huge [--]. No, I could zap it but they would just put it back because they want to hear on the [--] tracks. If you don’t want them to hear, then turn on the radio which is what they do when they are in my house. I wake up in the morning and the radio is on because they forgot to turn it off.

Cel: All night long I could hear a radio over here, various sounds around the room and popping like gun shots over here and all night long I could hear [-inaudible -].

Anon: That is where you need to get down to work, and start dowsing if you have a disharmony. I bet if you went to every alien abductee you would find other people like this. This is what most of them are. Alien abductees almost all of them are this way.

Suk: (Someone at a Dowsing Conference) he said he had an implant here and....it was so shocking because now I don’t know if it is bad or it is good.

Anon: Yes, he was one of the early ones and he is with the government.

Suk: But he sounds so [-Inaudible -].

Anon: This was the Aliens research....They were working around a portal?... (No). [Inaudible] and if you keep this up, this opens up and you know that right? (Yes). Because everyone on the planet arrived just the same way, but if you get rid of me, you are never going to get rid of the disease. That is just it! The only reason the aliens aren’t coming over anymore is because their whole planet died but they are all diseased. Now the whole world is getting diseased. The portal is open but there is nothing coming over it because they all died. Many that are here are alive, but they are not incarnated, except for the ones they cloned for the group minds: How many group minds are there? Answer: “He can’t tell you that”.

The aliens have group minds; the Alien Grays. And my idea is that we need to find every Alien group mind and destroy it. Destroy the hologram in the mega ethers and in the micro ethers. The only thing is, you have to know this so hard, because how do I work to make a living [-inaudible -] and get rid of the aliens? I don’t know. If I am in the nut house I can’t do it. If I am on a program I can’t do it. They will think about it.

Sur: Especially if they are going to die, too.

Anon: The aliens are coming to them because their world is dying and they are infected. They have got to have research on it and I can do it, but the problem is, they have been testing me so hard with 20 voices at a time, I have to find the right track.

Any time you fill up with thoughts; Ask “How many tracks are you thinking on?”

You have two... you have one... and you (Suk) have none; they are shielding you.

“I’m not supposed to see her?” (No).

You ask how many tracks you are on and then you ask “Which track is the most valid?”

Check the frequency and we can type this up.

Did you guys take my computer? Do you know where it is? “Left at the station.”

Student: Would you mind looking at what is going on in my right arm?

Anon: Oh, ok. (Pause) According to their ability to scan, you need to go to a medical doctor. You need healing on a spiritual realm too, which I can help you with, but you also need direct physical help.

Question: It came up when I was in India and I had an operation in Canada and it doesn’t heal. Then I when I found your system I dowsed there was a spiritual cancer in the null zones and I was getting it to heal. Yesterday, it has been very activated, very sore as if it were going to open up. The doctors have no idea what it is.

Anon: They are trying to block me from hearing the Holy Beings. (Pause) This is the most irritating thing. They are trying to keep me from reading it. Why? (To T.O.’s): Are you trying to make me mad, is that it? They want me to concentrate on other stuff; they don’t want me to see it. I think that is very unfair. I will concentrate on other stuff if you let me see it.

They are trying to get me mad, they like to get me mad to see what I will do, especially when I am trying to go up and ask the Holy Beings to look at a problem. What they want to do is make me leak energy so they can tap it. Is that it? No. It is because you want to get a picture of the Holy Beings? Yes. See they like to get a hologram of the holy beings that come down through the barriers. They try to put barriers on my spirit and soul and they want to actually film holy beings so they can tap its [-inaudible -]. But I managed to block them and blast the holy beings free. Do you still have a holy being and a hologram together? No. You are lying. You still have one.

They know that normally I can go up to a certain level and just look at it myself. What they are doing is, they are knocking it down with the holograms that they already have so that the holy being from afar has to blast with Nagual Time and smash them to do it and then they get a picture of it and then they try to tap in to understand the energy of the holy beings, because they don’t have a lot of people who can call them down.

Anon asks T.O.’s: How many people do you have to do that? One more.

Let’s see if I can look at it myself without calling down the holy beings. You should always do everything you can yourself without calling holy beings unless you just have to. It is a matter of energy conservation and it is not right to ask for help for something that you can do for yourself.

Quit telling me what to do!.(Pause)...Don’t bet on it...[- Inaudible -]

I am seeing the nagual “John”. I’m screaming at him. Quit it! Quit it John! I may be crazy, but he is stubborn as a mule. Now they say that he is the strongest one and that is not true. See if you can dowse where his nagual is in the room. It makes it harder [-inaudible -].

Student comments: Inaudible

Anon: Dowse where he is in the room and see if you can fire on him. Just put a fire waveform on him. Put his nuts on fire. (Laughter) (Pause).

Oh, ok you’re up there? They can fly around....Liar. It’s Carlos.... Why?...Why do you care if....so you will charge me with mal-practice if I tell her what is wrong? I have been doing this for 20 years. I’m trying to see if I can bypass them. I’m trying to see if I can keep them from blocking the reading. (Pause) I can see there is a hell door on it. ...it is a type of organism.... [-inaudible -] ...maybe.

Student: Reminds me of the Puppet Masters. Did you see that movie?

Anon: It is kind of a worm. What do you say John? John is also a doctor. He was in India, what kind of worms are there in India? He is going to look it up.

END OF SIDE B

July 10, 1996 Audio Tape #4 Transcribed SIDE A (*New Acquisition*)

(Note: --- means inaudible words)

Anon:...You can make little slide things where you can darken the side of the glasses with black paper. Then you put the little color gels right in front which you can get at an art shop. The gels (for color therapy) are the best. I have a bunch of gels I could probably share with you. If you can't find any, let me know and I'll send you some if I ever make it home without going to the nut house.

Student: *You can buy actual glasses which have all the different colors. You can buy a whole set of glasses with all the different colors.*

Anon: That is good. Then you dowse which color but you definitely --- yellow. You have too much blue in your energy.

Student: *I was thinking of getting a bottle of water and placing it in the sun. Would that help?*

Anon: Yes that would help. Another thing is, you might have to put one color on one eye and one color on the other eye so you might have to have different slides. These are actually very good for the body. *(Pause)*

Another thing is, practice pulling your energies up to your brow so that you can zap through your eyes and fingertips which are kind of an extension of your eyes; for the disorders.

Student: --- *(About personal health problem)*

Anon: Well let's just say it goes through cycles of reproduction and "Dr. John" "up there" says you really have to be treated. I wonder if there is a doctor in Mexico who would be able to treat it since it is more likely tropical. I saw on the street yesterday down by the market a general practitioner. What you do, you go in and say you were in India and you think you have a fluke problem and you think it is reactivated. See how he treats it. Doctors are reasonably priced here in Mexico and they are more likely to recognize parasites because they are everywhere.

Student: ---...*and take the medicine that he gives me.*

Anon: Well, you do that and you do the yellow light and then you do the olive oil treatment. I don't get goldenseal. "Dr. John" thinks walnut oil will help.

Student: ---?

Anon: Or maybe walnut packs, walnut tincture or maybe a poultice on the arm. Going to a doctor is a good idea. You may also need an antibiotic as Dr. John is saying because you may have a super infection due to the tissue trauma. You might have a bacterial infection as well or a fungal overlay. Often if you have one type of a problem, you will find another one. He thinks it is very serious on a physical level as well as the others. Maybe I can help you work on it on the higher, but this definitely needs treatment on a physical level.

Student: *When I was in Canada before I had the operation I was treated with rounds of antibiotics ---, so*

Anon: Garlic would be a good antibiotic for you. You just eat it. It will work just fine. Buy it in the market here and start on it. You may smell like garlic all the time but that would help tremendous amount. I don't know about your roommate... *(laughter)*.

Roommate: *Hey, I've got an implant, so...laughter.*

Anon: The way that you draw (the problem spiritually); it is the idea of shrinking and growing. Your consciousness of something can go real tiny or real big. You can make yourself like a microscope and go inside a wound and that is why I said that, that is how I saw it. I saw the fluke and the ovum. And then "Dr. John" told me what it was. You told me first and then he confirmed.

Student: *Does the dowsing discern what is coming true, is true, as supposed to what you are being programmed with?*

Anon: Yes. Above all if your dowsing goes haywire you are going to know they are trying to control you but you are going to feel a resistance. That is why dowsing is so good because you can then....

(To the invisible auditors) Why are you making my head itch?...Why don't you take a break? You don't have to listen to us....They want me to stop so they can take a break. You want to go to the toilet? *(Laughter)* They are saying something gross, too, and all the time. They are all saying nasty jokes. Alright, I will quit in a minute, ok?

They refuse to leave until we quit. No. there is something else. *(Pause)* Quit it. They are trying to make me stop by introducing a sleep program which will probably make everybody drowsy *(comments)*. This is such a fight and unfortunately it is true. *(Student: Should I turn the light on?)* Yeah, turn the light on. They are making my head itch like crazy. *(Auditors are saying)* "They'd like to make something else itch..." *(Student comments: uughh!)* Yeah, and those are the kinds of things that they say all the time. They say this stuff all the time, they harass me, harass me. *(Student: I'm getting itchy too.)* They are probably doing it on you too.

If they don't get me mad at least once a day they get depressed. Ok, I'm going to try to blast them while we are talking. Now where were we? We were talking about your flukes; and see now they are trying to put on a confusion

program. What time is it now, how long have we been here? (8:00 pm). What time did we start? (A little after 4:00. We've been here about four hours.) Are you guys hungry? (No/yeah/comments) Why don't we get some food, bring it back here and have a buffet to save some money and not have to pay restaurant prices. Does that sound like a good idea? In the markets they have things like ---**(Break in tape)**

* * *

Anon:....they can be very precise, and very slowly, they can call down the powers. They are unknown powers, but these (other powers) are chaotic fallen beings with patterns of the antichrist and that the antichrist patterns have to do with bringing hate, murderous energy. Of course the unholy would like to say that if you defend yourself against what is unholy or if you fight against anything, you bring division. One of their biggest complaints about me is "Oh, she brings division. She says there are species of people." What I am saying is, if we don't defend our *humanness* then we become animals, and that is a species of being. And there *are* species of people and it is not something bad. Is a bird worse than a porpoise? No. It doesn't mean that one species is better than another it means that people have different *reasons* for beingness.

It so happens that those that are born Sun types have a mission and that is to help people of a lower orientation of purpose to rise above. And it is not the same thing as transmigration of species such as the Hindus believe, but it is akin to it. It is not that you will be born as a fish if you do bad in this lifetime but it does mean that people who consistently *choose* to be evil, are no better than a fish and they take on an air aspect, a water aspect, a fire aspect...like a salamander would be like fire for some reason.

If people don't *understand* how they can lose their humanness, their soul and their spirits...and they *will*...if you don't understand, if you have never seen a rainbow would you miss a rainbow? But if you missed a rainbow would you *imagine* one was there? See? It is what our society teaches and what a lot of the metaphysical things teach us is that the rainbow may fade, but to imagine it is alright, and everything will be ok. But that is teaching you that you can control spiritual matter from a mental method or a physical method and that is not true! Everything must be dealt with from the level of its manifestation or higher and if you try to deal with it from a lower method, a lower level of manifestation, then you will fail.

For instance the scientists tried to solve the alien infection problem merely through a physiological science of a low nature. They will not win because the alien infections have a spiritual manifestation that will kill man just as well because humanity is dependent upon a spiritual Mold of body/shape and the body immunological response and unless a person has a spiritual mold that is aligned with humanness it will die because it goes against the law of species. For that reason mere immune drugs and stuff won't stop the alien problem. Nor will it stop AIDS because AIDS is related. It will merely divert it to other symptoms and it will devour the whole population, make everyone sterile and it will kill everybody.

It has to be dealt with physiologically plus spiritually and if it is not, then it will destroy the whole world. Most scientists view everything as though man is a body. They view everything as man...if you view everything from the letter of the Law and not the spirit of the Law...because of that, most of our scientists have become robots. (*Please refer to the poem "Dr. Snow" at the end of this lecture*).

If you only look from the Latin mind and not the Greek mind then you lose. The Latin mind is linear and the Greek is holistic and there is one beyond that of course and two or three beyond that. But, if you ever understood the Bible beyond the Latin interpretation you would see how Jesus knew all these things, and saints before Him knew it; how the 10 Commandments were broken and then re-written simplistically for the kindergarten of mankind. What they really meant was not just kindergarten logic, it was dynamic.

But we live in a world that likes Latin logic; we live in a world that likes everything in concrete, on stone tablets, so they can worship the tablets instead of the meaning. Because of that they hate seers. Because of that they hate truth because truth takes training to hear the angels explaining it. Whereas just obeying or secretly disobeying while publicly obeying the letter of the law is easy to do and everybody loves you and you are a saint in the eyes of the world if you contribute to the symphony fund and you go to lunches with people who are big shots and you make lots of money and everybody says you must be ok because you are doing ok in the eyes of the world and by Sigmund Freud you "work and you love," so you are fine. I say you are *not* fine unless you love truth above all else; which truth is God and after that you love humanity as much as you love yourself. You love another person's child as much as yourself, as much as your own children. And you love the Earth enough to lay down your life for it, but even more so, you love the Earth enough to *live* for it because to be a martyr means an easy way out in many ways but to be a saint requires fighting and *living*, not being a martyr but living. And living with fire, a *passion* of what you are doing with the love and devotion of the water and the tears of Christ; of the breath of the Holy Spirit. It does not mean lying down, so they can just molest and violate and crush. It means being smart enough to live for God instead of dying so the insects can crawl through you.

We are not here to be kamikazes, we are here to live so that other people's children will survive with their souls and spirits even if our own are destroyed. The reason they went after my children was because they thought I would lose heart but they didn't realize that *all* the children are mine. All the children.

We cannot afford to rest, we cannot afford to delay. Each government agent that relinquishes his *personal* responsibility to fight against this evil is no better than the devil himself, and each person who does not somehow contribute to the fighting for the human mind, to increase the world's ability to understand all that is holy - not just what they want to see, not some beatific sort of vision of Mother Mary saying "Love each other and say your prayers." It is more than saying prayers. It is stopping mind control programs. It is seeing that the Laws of God are taught just as readily as the laws of man.

It is stopping the confusion of gender thing; the teaching of homosexuality in the school system, which is done. Because it goes against the Law of Gender, it blows...it shorts a person's spiritual circuit valve. The --- is evil. Evil is anyone who does not fight to go toward the Laws of God. Anyone who passively sits by while people are becoming robots is evil if he knows about it. Anyone who gives into it because he is "too tired to fight" is evil. "*Fight, fight, fight for the dying of the light is near.*"

It was said that when Jesus died the Earth was dark for what, three hours? That was the symbol of Air/Fire/Water; Love/Will/Intelligence. It was because he was in essence sucked into hells and purgatory to deal with all the karma of the Earth for the Earth to be Light. It wasn't necessarily...everyone thinks: "Oh, the sky is darkened for three days it must be Jesus" but we are looking for a god outside instead of a God inside. What they need to realize is that Jesus' second coming is that *people* have to take responsibility for their Christ consciousness awakening in their hearts and they go toward Jesus not begging for some specter to appear out of the sky.

The second coming of Jesus Christ has to be in the awakening of human hearts, for human hearts to realize their responsibility to be Christ like! Instead of waiting for the Messiah in the sky, they need to *become* part of the messiah that is coming *out* of the hearts of man, not coming *down* from some mythical cloud. Until people take responsibility of becoming saints, they have no right to pray to saints. You cannot expect the saints to wipe your butt nor can you expect Christ to come down to protect you because you are a weakling.

You become holy by incrementally building holiness step by step, one tired step in front of the other. And you do it with every fiber of your being and then you are given more strength. And you do it with every fiber of *that* being, you are given more strength. And you do it with every fiber of *that* being, you are given more strength. Until finally you are a fiery force that even in the face of great discouragement, you will persevere because you *love* that which is good and pure and you *know*. You are no longer (*sings*) "Wishing and hoping and dreaming and scheming..." You are no longer some -- fool but you are a formidable force because you *know*. You know; not just in your heart and your head, your groin, your feet, your arms, but your spirit and your soul knows what is good and true and mighty and you don't have to beg for mercy because you *are* mercy by your very force of presence you *are* mercy. Because without fire there is no mercy because mercy is the one who dares to fight for those that are vulnerable.

If whatever you give away you keep is true, it is not...if you love mightily then you have the *passion* to help those below you and in doing so, those above you lean down to you. By the very force of your mercy, you receive mercy. That is the Law. If you do not love those that are penniless, poor, bedraggled, tortured, implanted, whatever, then you will not receive mercy from above. That is not your reason for doing it. The reason that you give mercy to those below is because you want to have more power to help them; not so you are comfortable. Anytime you get to thinking that you are just doing something good so that all of a sudden you get to have a happy life, forget it, because your joy must come from within with the knowledge that you have *done your best*.

By doing your best, you will have a joy just as Jesus said: "Peace I give you peace. Not as the Earth giveth, giveth I you peace." It is a peace that passeth all understanding. It is the joy of God. The joy of God is in purity of alignment with the Solar system, with the Earth system, the laws of this world which we must align with in order to know peace! And that is the Law of Gender, the Law of Cause and Effect, etc. etc. etc. and anybody who rejects those cannot find a heavenly peace. You must accept them in every fiber of your being including your physical form and obey them. And by the steadfast loyalty to those laws, and by trust in God that passeth all understanding, you will, you *will* succeed as a part of God's holy army.

And you trust in that unto the darkest night you will (cling to?) the sword of the Light of God and nothing will stop you, *nothing!* Do you believe me? They can destroy everything, your family, your health, everything but if you have a spirit that loves God and man then they are going to have a hell of a time destroying you and if they do, the heavens will cry. The heavens will pour down the angels of vengeance so strong that your opponents will be crushed because a pure heart demands God's vengeance. And those that would destroy the saints of today or tomorrow will taste a bitter brew in

their mouth because they will go down with their own swords and there will be *nothing* of them. But the pure will be lifted up into heaven and God will prevail as always.

If you rest on man's laws, you will be defeated. But if you rest on the words of the saints; and I love above all those of Saint Thomas More, and if you have any doubt, rent the movie [A Man For All Seasons](#) and you will see that the saints of yesteryear were so powerful in their intensity of purpose. But what has eroded the men of today has been the technology that has eroded the physical and spiritual selves and we must fight against that. We must somehow find a way to bypass the trauma to the physical and spiritual selves which has destroyed the greatness of men and created a whole generation of materialistic, rap music, crotch grabbing horrors of people who want to watch TV, who want to just do nothing.

We must help people who want to devote themselves to service to humanity. We must bring back that which is noble in a person. I remember when I was teaching a class and (a student) asked "*Why do you say 'noble'? In France you know, that is kind of a bad word. It means someone is an aristocrat.*" I said (to him) noble is exactly the right word because there is a hierarchy in the heavens and whatever the cultural thing is in France, I don't know. But I know that he which is mighty in his service is noble ---.

And there are beings on the Earth which are in fact noble beings who appear to be the basest and it does not matter whether one has money, whether one has social esteem, whether one is pretty, whether one is not pretty, whether one has a spouse, not a spouse, friends, no friends, children, whether the children are a mess or anything happens. The only thing that matters is whether you have *heart* and if you have the heart to fight for that which is good and true and kind and merciful but also orderly in the laws of the land which are the Laws of God, then you are in fact a noble man or a noble woman. You are like King Arthur's knights; chivalrous, pure, holy. Should we ever forget that a man or a woman can in fact be pure, holy, raging for that which is right but not be neurotic, we would become nothing but psychoanalyzing, TV watching potatoes on couches.

We have lost the missions in our world, the missions of divine inspiration. Suddenly divine inspiration becomes delusion, or it becomes grandiose thought forms. To desire to know God becomes an "obsession." To be ecstatic with the joy of angels is suddenly madness. To be grieving over the souls of man is "depression". We have become nothing but a mental and physical world that is bereft of that which is holy and spiritual to the point where one can achieve no passion.

(They are called) Passions Plays because they have to do with Christ's passion and his sorrow for humanity and yet passion, all it means now is sexual. Are we nothing more than our crotches and our simple emotions? Or do we have something finer that we can work toward? Something finer to fight for? I believe that man's hearts can be awakened; to be something more than that which is base in emotion, but to be something that has the divinity aspect of it; which is that man which mourns for the loss of souls, that which fights for others and not just for security, that which sees beyond the present in that he wants to help the children of tomorrow, to have a passion for service and for divine inspiration. We live in a world where such words inspire nothing but the desire to load this vessel up with drugs and strait jackets. What is wrong with our world when that which is holy is deemed insane? (*Pause*)

Well, we must give thanks that it has not died in us and there are others who suffer and struggle in the night and pray for some vision, some inspiration something to keep them out of the despair of the loss of souls around them. People that suffer spiritually, and call to the deaf heavens: as in the poem: "*I called to the deaf heavens with my bootless cries.*"

Or Milton on losing his sight: "*When I consider how my life is spent, ere half my days, in this dark world and wide, and that one Talent which is death to hide lodg'd with me useless....*" Milton said that, and he wrote his greatest poems after he became blind just as Beethoven after he became deaf. We must have that kind of a spirit where not blindness, nor deafness, nor retardation nor anything will stop us because we fight with spirit. (*Pause*)

All the poems in the world and all the speeches in the world will make no difference unless people of passion move ahead and become as impeccable as they can. All the forces of darkness are moving against me, in order to lock me up, in order to kill me. And this is true. ***Tape turned off.***

End of Side A

DOCTOR SNOW

©by author 1997 **All Poems may be reprinted without further permission if nothing is changed, removed or added.**

The doctor in his easy chair
dignified, receding hair
taught his patients not to care
With rigid formulas to use/
mottos he himself had read
he taught his patients how to think
he taught them to forget to dream
With his gentle manner, he
taught them ways to live and be.
Seducing them with NLP
the daddy set his children free...
removing fear and guilt and love
by memories, each one a dove
released to sky and sun and sea.
The Taoist prayer of "All is Thee"
becomes the "death is life" to he
who takes his pills and pays the fee.

His view of health was apathy
without the threat of loss or gain
"The beingness is just the shell---
the spirit is what caused your pain".
Going back before their births
the doctor broke their souls of mirth
the souls of anguish in the night
the souls of passion pure and bright
by telling them they had to go
pretending warmth was in the snow.
Then their tears were just the rain,
their poems merely words of pain,
"Freedom rests in death of soul"
then one's spirit dies from cold---
No longer aching, then set free
to merge with Nirvana's sea,
no struggle left to conquer thee.

Using magnets, a device
he twisted spirits of the night
which loosened in the Lucis Light
beamed by doctor on the sly.
Mixed in the impulsive beam---
subliminals of loving He
who shows the way that "loss is gain"
"life is death and joy is pain"
"Night is day and day is night"--
the poison apple, the pills just right--
to treat the grief of nerves that cry
to fly as birds to a lover's side.

Rapunzel's shorn in light of day,
her daddy drove the boy away.
He taught her how to love the lake
(her image--whole--the drowning snake).
There is no stress if love has flown
For conflict rests in the unknown
which in the falsest of the lights
the love of self removes the night.
In living so, the dream is lost
and with it all, the God you're not.

POEM "DR. SNOW" July 27, 1997 Berkeley, CA (copied from very faint fax)

When mirror masturbation's taught
and gender mysteries well fought
by quelling romance of the soul--
removing right and wrong as poles,
the snake of spirit eats its tail
no longer human, gin or male.
The ability to rape the self
creates a hardness to one's shell.
*No longer needing anyone,
the Moon becomes the same as Sun.*

Enticing souls into a jar,
the doctor found it not so hard,
for losing guilt means losing soul,
then sex and money make one whole.
The ability to work and love
becomes the Tao of "food and lust"
The spirit's food, and food is soul
The vultures gather round the "Whole".

No one guessed that in a mist
is spirit matter out of fist
of those who lose their will to fight
the Nazis of the new Fourth Reich.

He has his patients on a shelf
rows of silent little shells
shining pink, no whimper or cry,
the human in them, learned to die.

The doctor holds one to his ear
and calls himself, an echo clear.
The ocean sound he took away
bit by bit, day by day
with mottos and a gentle way
he left a rock in what was fey.

*Listen well, ye feys in flight--
those who dream in day or night
Heed my warning: God is lost
to those afraid to pay the cost.
Those that sink to darkest seas
may be as clams. A pearl in thee
is crystal soul that may be worn
by the wealthy or the shorn.
The swine may crush it to a mist
using sonar's gentle fist
then inhale it, as cocaine.
The Nazis find your loss, their gain.
For what doc tells you to reveal
is liquid fire, a part of Will
wept from the heart of blood and bone
leaving you a phantom crone.
The hottest tears you'll ever know
will be those lost to Doctor Snow.
The pearl is washed and in his hand--
you're free at last, an empty man.
The session's over all too soon.
The door is closed.
No Sun or Moon will ever grace your day or night
for death has won when Might is Right.*

July 10, 1996 Audio Tape #5 Transcribed SIDE A (New Acquisition)

Ok, one of the key things that I want you guys to be able to do is to take any problem that you face, whether it is physical, mental or spiritual and usually there are octaves on all of those, and be able to solve a problem. And solve the problem creatively, not necessarily in a linear fashion or with normal logic.

The ability to solve a problem which could occur on any level of manifestation and impact the other levels is the most primary thing that I could teach you if I can possibly teach it. Now, how does one go about becoming a problem solver? Say you find you are on your own somewhere on a desert island and you have a lot of problems. How do you solve it? The same principles apply to physical problem solving as mental and spiritual because they are always co-existing.

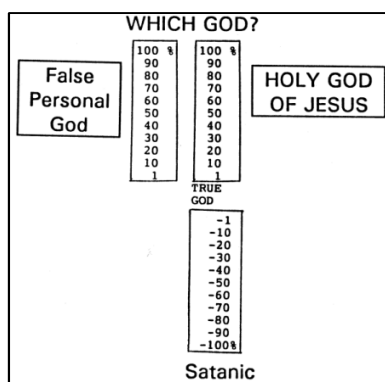
Ok, first of all you have to identify that there is a problem. Now I used to say you should identify where the originating level was, whether it was physical, mental, spiritual or whatever; self or others. Now I see it as not so simple. For instance in the case of the **combination beings** or the **group minds** which encourage us to merge substances; you cannot say it is my problem or somebody else's anymore. You have to say #1: "Is there a problem?" #2: "Is it time to do something with this problem?" #3: "What direction should I face to deal with it?" This is an interesting thing, in that almost every problem has a directional influence and by sitting in different directions, facing different directions you can almost always figure out what to do next. (Pause)

Ok, for instance if you have a whole lot of chaos going on. Say you are hearing 10 voices around you and you are not quite sure which voice to listen to; and I don't mean an actual person's voice necessarily. Maybe you are confused one day that you feel like hell, you can't quite figure out "What is wrong with me?" and this can be true for any reason. One of the key things you do, if you find you cannot track the right track, say you dowse "Oh, I have 10 tracks."

Ask: "Where is the first track on the **True God Scale**?" The second one? Third? Fourth? Fifth? Sixth?

True God Scale and Auric Sounds

Charts excerpted from "Lectures: December 1993" by Anonymous

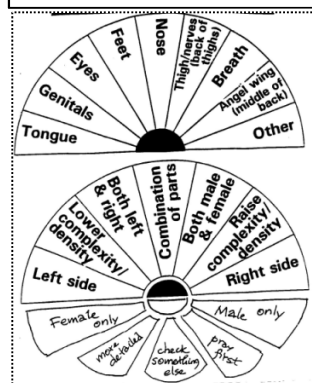


True God Scale

And if you can't figure out which of those tracks to listen to, and where it is on the dial that says **↓cymbal, drum** etc. and on the frequency band, from asking "Which one should I listen to?" that sort of thing and "Which direction should I face?"...that is another thing that should be written down on the sheet. If you just cannot figure it out at that point, then it is sometimes better to rest or to focus on a certain eye. It is like; think with your left eye, your right eye, or your Sanity Link.

The key words for sounds of auras as follows:

Piccolo	Bow/Arrow/Harp	Brass wind chime	Cello
Clarinet	Bassoon	French Horn	Oboe
Pipe Organ	Harp	Dulcimer	Cymbal
Snare Drum	Harpsichord	Piano	Reed
Anvil/Cymbal	Bongo drum	Harmonica/Mouth organ	
Cow bell	Cough	Double bass	
Cold wind through the hills		Treble recorder	
Cane with thorns and beans, waterfall sound		Metal tapping on wood, tap dancing	
Glass wind chimes, piccolo, glass bottles with water			



If you are still kind of confused, see if you can think with a **body part** like "Can I figure this out if I could think with my left knee or my right knee?" and your body holds memories and your body has knowledge that for instance, when you do certain massage techniques you will find you release memories out of a body acupuncture point.

Sometimes you can bypass your brain and figure it out, and sometimes you can go above your brain and check with the holy beings. But if you still can't figure it out, do the thing that would be most logical in this situation.

Now, this is where I have fallen short because my tendency is to do the thing the least logical because I figure the most logical is probably wrong (*laughter, students' comments*). But there is also a paradox there in that if everything is extremely stressful, do the thing that is least logical. I would say if it is moderately stressful, do what is most logical but if

it is *extremely* stressful, do the least logical. For instance like zig-zagging if you are running across a desert. You think you would want to go straight, but if you thought there were bullets after you, you would want to zig-zag, (even though it) takes more energy.

For instance, (when) we were in Mexico City and I could not find the hotel for four hours even though I was walking on the same block (*laughter*) there was a reason for that. I was not supposed to find it because there was someone in there that would pick me up. Sometimes your holy guides and guardians will obscure something, that will make you look like an idiot, but in fact it is for your best interest. So you may walk around and around like I did for a long time but there is a logic to it. By trusting in the spirit of the design of the Plan of God sometimes you will have mysterious things happen that seem *completely* illogical and yet they are logical in retrospect.

The way the nagual powers work which includes a man's nagual *aspect*, not just the nagual being, is that you often must act without thinking, intuitively, and if you act intuitively you cannot use your linear logic. It may be that you act with just a gut feeling and you just follow it. You may run into a risk there if it is a dark force or a controller trying to tell you to go to the wrong place. And that is where the paradox is, in that figuring out when it is your spirit is calling you to a certain choice of action or whether it could be a controller or controlling being. However I would say that 9 times out of 10 it is not a controlling being. (*Pause*)

For instance, you know in Initiations, like if you are into Tibetan stuff; the key thing if you are supposed to scrub the floor, scrub the floor, scrub the floor for so many years or something; you scrub the floor, you scrub the floor, you scrub the floor and you do whatever somebody tells you to do. And there is a place for that because it may be that, it may save your life. You may have a teacher where you are told to do an act and if you don't do it right, you might get lost. Or like when we split up; you might have to find your way by yourselves which is kind of an initiation.

On the other hand, there reaches a point where you must realize whether you are being tested or in fact is it time to go *beyond* the test and *act*. Scrubbing the floor in Tibet is like a Tonal exercise. If you need humility or something, you are supposed to enact a certain thing so many times. Or sometimes suffering within a family situation, or say you are working at a job where people are so abusive and you think "Well this is so good for me, it teaches me humility" and that sort of thing. At a certain point maybe you don't need to learn humility, maybe you need to do something else.

Some people think everything that happens to them is a test or an initiation and they may get trapped in not acting appropriately at the right time and this has happened to me. That at a certain point if you don't need the initiation or if it is going to kill you or something, which was something hard for me to learn, you just have to act appropriately and you just have to figure out a way to *tap* beyond yourself, if you are totally polluted, as to what to do.

Say you are lost in the desert and you are exhausted and you don't know what to do and you can't dowse and there are spirits all around? Try to throw your consciousness on the Sun or the Moon and say "Ok, lead me. I am asking the powers above to lead me." But you may need actually, to link it to a light source because many of the lower spirits are close to the Earth and you have to fly up to get to (the light source).

There are spirits of the Sun and spirits of the Moon but the Moon is just a reflection of the Sun and is weaker. But sometimes you may need to link with spirits of the Moon. I had a situation with me where I had to, I was very exhausted and dehydrated and I had to speak to the spirits of the Moon to figure out what to do and it did work. They can intervene in your behalf.

But there are times when you should not have initiations when it is time just merely to act. You should not assume then, it is an initiation to do base repetitive things. However, when I was barred from going into the hotel by the (---), that was not an initiation, it was actually a protection. So just because I was circling the block does not mean I was an idiot or I was just learning to sustain walking for four hours in the heat with almost no pulse. It doesn't matter. What it is, on the *surface* may not be what is happening. It is the key thing in any action; you don't assume what is happening is an initiation, nor do you assume that it is ----. You assume only that there is something you are supposed to do, or there is something that you are not supposed to do. (*Laughter*)

There is an aspect of following with heart. Say you are walking in the street and you have all this chaos and stuff going on. At a certain point and you are totally exhausted, you just say "Ok, I'm going to throw my heart before me." There is an aspect of throwing your heart before you. Sometimes I have been very, very weak but could walk usually, and the reason is, I would throw my spiritual bodies before me and they would drag me and sometimes slightly above ground where I would *feel* like I was not walking. It was not tiring to walk. You can walk a very long distance if you have your spirit thrown up and out to drag you. Walking is essentially effortless then. I know that "Cel" has seen that with me. I can't always do it. If my spirit is out working; then I have a hard time. But otherwise, they can also make your bags lighter and you just walk effortlessly. It really is a wonderful thing when you are exhausted. (*Pause*)

There is an aspect of when you are spirit walking that you don't have a sense of the lower half of your body. There is a sense of you being inside a cloud. It is almost like you don't notice your feet move. That you just see something (ahead) and you move towards it almost like you are floating toward it. And you can practice that. Maybe we will go on a... well, when we go tomorrow when we leave the hotel, which we probably will, we will have to see. Every moment we

have to see how the spirit leads us as a group because a group has a heart, as well as individuals have a heart. So we will just throw our hearts out and ask "Well, where does it lead us? Does it stay here or does it move on?"

What is that town south, southeast slightly, the one I can't pronounce with the X in it? The one I thought they (former students) went to; Oaxaca? Yeah, ok, that is where we are going. (*Students' comments and laughter*) Is that the same one I am looking at? Well, I guess I have to look at a map. (*Students' comments*).

Ok, so maybe tomorrow we will have an opportunity to do some spirit walking. I want to warn you, you can be pulled off of those pyramids by the spirits that are there, that are trying to kill you. They will try to pull you off they will call you down "Come to me! Come to me!" and you will feel your body going off the pyramid like this....(*Laughter*).

Suk comments (about no pyramids near Oaxaca).

Anon: It says "ruinous" there!

Sur: Oh goodie!... *Laughter* **Sur to Suk:** Have you been there?...(*Yes*).

Anon: She probably just hung out and drank tequila (*laughter*). Ok, think of what you will practice while here. We are going to practice spirit walking; we are going to practice shifting your point of reference. Now, I want to stress that everybody; everything in life has to have a **pivotal point** in order for it to exist. Otherwise, everything would just float out into space.

One of the key problems that people have is losing their pivotal point of reference in relationship to their physical body, their mental body, their emotional body; the things that relate to you. And if you find yourself getting out of control, you **ask** "Where is my core of beingness?" And you need to pull it back and you need to ask "Where would it be best pulled back to right now?" Sometimes it is best pulled back to the top of your head. Sometimes it is best pulled back to your chest. Very seldom should you pull it below your waist. In the martial arts of course, they would have you pull it to the navel but in this day and age it would not be a good idea. It is better to pull it higher at least to (waist?) but preferably the heart or above because we have a spirit problem with the elementals that try to get you to "go south" with that pivotal point.

When you look at people: above all, do not spill substance out of your eyes. If anyone looks eyes with you, you should instantly look down. Why do you think the Indians seldom look up? Because they know that is how you get the "Evil Eye". Now around us, we don't need to worry about getting the Evil Eye with each other so don't worry about it here. But the key thing is, if you are looking at natives or people on the street in New York City or anywhere else you do not lock eyes. If you are talking to someone, you blink every few seconds to throw out the eye substance.

There is such a thing as Black Eye Substance that comes from **sorcerers**, it comes from people who are contaminated and you need to blink it out of your eyes. When you blink it; at night before you go to bed, a very good exercise is to light a candle and to actually milk eye substance into the candle to burn it. It is like you feel you are squeezing your eyeballs like a toothpaste tube and you blink it into the candle. You can also put it into water, squeeze it into water. Put a cup of water in front of a candle, just as I told you I used to do, and then you "squeeze" your eyes. You milk your eyes until the water and candle takes care of it and you have an open window behind it, and the rest of it will go out. Also your fingertips can throw it out. So you throw it into the candle and water out of your fingertips.

One reason I shower morning and night; there is actual residue on you from crowds and also spiritual work that leaves little clinging elementals on you. If you shower you can throw it into water; just *will* it into water. It is like, holy water holds emanations? The shower water as well will hold emanations. My favorite smells as far as protective scents are sandalwood and rose but I'm not sure they have that....the biggest protection of all is control of one's own substances and the making sure that you have no auric crevices that can have holes in it. Also having your pivotal point pulled in.

In fact what I would like you guys to do is practice where your core of beingness is. Like right now, "Na" I would like you to tell me where "Le's" is. Where is his core pivotal point and where should it be?

Na: I see it on the right shoulder and the heart sort of together.

Anon: What I see, I agree, it is floating but I see it in front of the shoulder and then floating above the head and then down and down and around and around that shoulder. I don't see it tight in the body. I see it too loose; that it seems to me you need to pull it right here, right now with different maneuvers. I think you need to pull it in tighter.

Now, "Sur" has hers up and that is actually good for her. It is like she has got it up in her spirit body above her head and it is held very tight. That is good. Not everybody should have theirs up high. So I want you to see where you *should* be and put it there. Ok BJ, I want you to see where "Na's" is. (*BJ: ---*) Yes, that is exactly right. And where is it correct for her? Where would you put it? (*BJ---*) Ok, that is very good. But you are holding it still and that is good.

"Le" where do you see "Suk's"? (*Le:---*) I see a large pivotal point that is kind of like this....it worries me a little bit. There is an aspect of a pivotal point that has a diameter and you need to check your diameter. It is an aperture like an eye and you need to ask "Should it be shrunken in diameter like a camera lens?" I think Suk's aperture is too wide open. So I am going to ask her to close it down to maybe 10% maximal and I am going to ask her to put it near her heart or sternum. That is better. Now Sur is 70% maximal, I would draw yours into about 15-20%.

Yours is about 20% maximal and you could leave it there. ...You are fine....You are fine...You are fine....Now, let's see where "Cel" is? **Student:** Somewhere around the head?

Anon: You mean you could actually catch it in flight? (Sings): *Star rockets in flight, afternoon delight!* (laughter)

Student: It is like a halo around her head.

Cel: I'm trying to draw it into my eyes because I thought it was supposed to be here, but...

Anon: Well, I know if you can catch it....you might need a net. (Laughs) Ok, why did she have a fluttering pivotal point? First of all I will check "What's her diameter?" it is 10% and it should be 50%. She has a problem here, big time, in that it is not her pivotal point we are looking at, it is somebody else's. That is a key point if you are watching somebody's pivotal point. Whose pivotal point is this? Is it her momma's pivotal point? And this is where you catch the thoughts of people, with someone else's pivotal point. Of course if we take care of her mom's then we can worry about where hers is. Her mother is in the middle of taking a drink (laughter). **Cel:** She doesn't drink but...

Anon: She is thinking "I have got to get to the bottom of this. What is going on! (Laughter).

Student: My mother and your mother! (laughter)

Anon: (---) Your mother is talking to the lawyer "What do we have to do to get her to...." Oh, your mother is just desperate to get you away from me. They are so frantic. (Comment) That's true. Yeah, her mother's so scared that I'm such a spook. Ok, yeah, they are seriously considering putting you into treatment; mental health treatment. (Comments) They are thinking of freezing all her income if she doesn't go into treatment.

Cel: It is pretty much frozen as it is because (---) (Laughter)

Anon: Her mother has said "If she doesn't do this...." The lawyer said "Don't worry about it. It's going to be ok. What are you worried about?" Cel's sister said she got a call from Anon's sister....saying "They are being hit by the CIA!" (Laughter). Well, in a case like this we have someone who is out of control. You might have to think of actual physical maneuvers to settle them down. Cel sent a fax. What were the exact words in the fax?

Cel: I said that "Everything is fine, I'm having a good time. I'm getting out of Mexico, I love you.----- phone number. I said I would call. (---). I said "It's pretty warm here. (---)" (Laughter). Student comments/laughter

Anon: Well my sister who dowses as my mother says "Anon' is crazy! Crazy! Crazy!" (laughter). We did a real maneuver. We dropped the dogs at the groomers and faxed my sister and said "Put them all up." (Laughter) The way I figure if we drove the dogs all the way into (sister's town) they would have the guys in white jackets and I would never make it to Mexico. **Cel:** They would have the deprogrammers (---)

Anon: We went to (a nearby town) and sent (the sister) a fax saying "Oh by the way did you get all the dogs at the groomers?" Students' comments/laughter. Ok, if you get someone who is fluttering around your head like she is, look at the person's eyes. Look at "Cel's" left eye. Tell me, "Sur" how many people are hooked into her left eye?

Sur: I am getting around 50.

Anon: It is like you can almost graph it. If one person is hooked in, how many people are webbed into that? Ok, BJ how many people are on her right eye?

BJ: I get about 7.

Anon: It feels like she has another flapper coming out of that one. It feels like she has flappers coming out right and left. Sur can you check her sanity link? How many people are on her sanity link...or, her potential sanity link? (Laughter)

Sur: 9

Anon: It is like, all over the place. Ok, now. I know the reason. It has to do that I told in my fax that I would be back in about three weeks and your fax said two weeks and she is wondering "What is going on?" You would think...why would they care about grown people? Student comments/laughter. I have never seen so many people want to put grown people in the nut house for no good reason except that they are odd balls. (Laughter)

Sur: Can't they think of anything better to do, really?

Cel: It is like I haven't been (---) as a change in lifestyle.

Anon: I think it is because we are having fun.

Student: And they are not!....When people are miserable, they want to make everyone else miserable.

Anon: (Laughs) Just because I told them before I left that the SS (Secret Service) were all around the house and that Hillary Clinton had a hit on me. (Laughter)

Cel: Well, I didn't mention that.

Anon: (Laughs) And the poor thing, she was terrified. But I think she has called it off, though. Things are looking up. We went to the police station and I said "Call 911", my cousin is a policeman. "Call my cousin ---. Tell him Hillary Clinton has a hit on me!" (Laughter). But tell me what you would do if people were around your house 24 hours a day walking on your roof and chasing you with guns? And it is true.

Cel: And mysterious visits.

Anon: Coming in and out of the house like they owned the place. I tried to fix them a sandwich but they wouldn't take it.

Cel: You know the two women who were on my porch? My neighbors saw them on my porch (---). Students :(---)

Anon: I suspect it will calm down by the time we get home. We can send (family) a couple of postcards. I think the (lawyer) is laughing about it. They wanted to freeze her income. How's your family doing, BJ?

BJ: (---)

Anon: Just taking your summer tour to Mexico? BJ: (---) and students' comments.

Wait till they hear she is hearing voices! (Laughter) And says she has an implant! (Laughter)

Student comments: (---)

Anon: You know, most people live such boring lives!

Student laughter/comments (---)...If you tell the truth, it's unbelievable, man!

Anon: It is so. I guess the key thing is, in living a mysterious life; which life *should* be full of mystery. Life should be full of fun and life should be full of learning, and it should be full of challenges. And if you ever get to where you feel safe, secure in your little square walls, then some part of you dies. You lose your innocence of exploration like a kid that tours a haunted house. You lose that part of you that wants vitality enough to see the whole *world* and see every part of *every* world, and not just the world that we know....the kid that wants to grow up and be an astronaut, the kid that wants to grow up and do something crazy and wild.

You know as long as you can hold within yourself a point of reference that keeps you from going mad, then you can waltz through the most incredible hells and heavens and outer space and underwater. And it is possible to take your spirit body and walk underwater and see everything under the ocean.

It is possible to go *everywhere* as long as you have the flexibility of your pivotal point being able to reach your spirit body out without snapping. What keeps it from snapping? It is as though your pivotal point should be like your tonal point, ok? And then you should have a nagueal aspect or a left side awareness aspect that is able to go and travel, to see things and then is able to come back.

So, I want you to now think about the left side and right side awareness. Ok, now, I am going to recheck where your pivotal points are and see if they are ok. I'm thinking of your right side awareness which should be your personality strength, who you are, how secure you are in who you are. Yours is too low!....Yours is slightly wandering there....Very good.

Now I want you to think of the concept of a left side awareness point of reference. This would be like your dreaming self. Alright (*pause*)....I would like you to pull your dreaming awareness pivotal point back in because you are (---) a bit....Yours is kind of swimming around your face. I want you to pull this maybe here. Cel, yes, that is ok.... Now, for some reason yours keeps wanting to go out. See, Le's is having a tendency to float his dreaming aspect out over to his right side.... Yours is a little wobbly but that is normal, actually, in a class such as this.

Ok now, I want you guys to see that tree over there. What is that, a palm tree? I want to see if you can throw your dreaming self to that palm tree without snapping it off of your other pivotal point. I want you to have a line between your dreaming and waking selves. Throw it to that palm tree. I want to see who snaps and I want to see who can hold it here. Very good... Oh, you have got it.

Now, "Na", there is some part of you resisting throwing your dreaming self to that tree. So what I want you to do right now is throw it to the coffee pot. I don't want you to throw it far just yet. It may be you have a healing going on. If you have a healing sometimes you should not throw it and it is wise not to throw it. It may be your inherent self knowing it wasn't wise. Ok....That is good, BJ....Yes, everyone is doing well.

Now the key thing is to know timing. If you are in the middle of a healing crisis you may not ought to do certain exercises or certain maneuvers. You were wise. Some part of you had an intuition not to throw it too far because you were needing the energy of your dreaming self to do some of your healing and also some of the explanation to your waking self; what you are learning. You had inherent wisdom so I would say you passed. I would say all of you passed.

Now I want you to put your dreaming self in your heart and I want you to throw your waking self to the top of that mirror. In other words your pivotal waking side, you right side awareness to there and I'm not talking about sides of your body, I'm talking about sending the waking self to that mirror and leaving your dreaming self in your core. See, I'm getting that "BJ" is doing it and "Na" is doing it but there is some problem. Now "Sur" is trying to go out but it is tending to float because she is used to holding a tight anchor. Yes.

So what I want you to do is think of your waking self, your tonal aspect and I want you to throw it up there, ok. --- Very good.... "Le" doesn't want to go that far and he shouldn't. Le, I want yours to go to that key, the orange key. That is good....Yours doesn't want to go that far just yet. I want you to throw it to the corner of the bed. That's it....You see, you shouldn't push it too hard and I'm checking to make sure your dreaming self is still in your (core)....Very good, Sur.

Now, Cel is having a problem, so she shouldn't throw hers out just now. Because she is in too much trauma because of the fear of what her family is going to do to her. This is a good example of anytime you are in fear, dread, shame or recollection of the past or future, you cannot do spiritual maneuvers. You can't. The only way you can do them is in the now. She is having fear of what they are going to do and she is recalling things and she is not in the now. You can only do these maneuvers in the now.

I think everybody is doing well. Now pull them both back. The nice thing was, that you didn't push them so far that they snapped away from each other which would cause you to have a sanity problem. This is a key. No matter what happens to you, you need to **evaluate** "*Where is my dreaming aspect?*"... "*Where is my waking aspect?*"... "*My pivotal point?*" and "*How is the link between them?*"... "*Is it eroded?*"... "*Do I have filaments of that link?*" Think of it like a rope out to other people. See, Cel has 5 links to other people on the rope between the two. (Pause)

What I would like you guys to do over the next couple of days, is every hour or two I want you to **check** "*How tight you are holding in?*" And as long it is at the waist or above I won't care. I want you to check each other and I don't want anyone to get offended. I want you to **check** "*Is your pivotal point, waking or dreaming aspect in your body?*" and when you wake up I want you to check it. If it is out, it is most likely shouldn't be. I want you practice most of all keeping them in and then I want you to practice how far you can throw it, how far you can bring it back without snapping the thread between your dreaming and waking aspects. I want you to keep yourselves sane.

Student question: What is the symptom of having the links snapped? How do you know when?

Anon: Well, to me it feels like a tremendous head pain but also feels like a death to me. It feels like a heart problem but also confusion, mental illness type symptoms, dizziness, loss of equilibrium.

One other exercise I want you all to do; I want you to **recognize** "*What percentage of your physical body is in the now?*" I want you to check this frequently during the coming days. Na has about 75% in the now....BJ only has about 15%...Cel 9% (*Laughter*)... 25% on Suk...100% on Sur, very good...and Le is up to 100% all of a sudden (*Comment*) And I want you to check each other and nobody get offended. I want you to go up and say "Hey, you are not in the now, you are only 20%. Check how much in the future and how much in the past.

It is like; it is a little devastating to think that everyone you know wants you to be locked up for the rest of your life in the nuthouse and take everything that you own and stuff like that, and that they never want you to see any of your family or children, or nephew, or (for them) to never see you again. It is a little disturbing to think people want to control you and put you in a strait jacket just because you lead an exciting life and their lives are boring or they want your assets, or whatever the reasons are. But you just can't afford to get upset about it because if you trust in spirit you will be lead out of the danger and you can get by on a lot less than you think you can, anyway.

End of Side A

July 10, 1996 Audio Tape #5 Transcribed SIDE B (New Acquisition)

Question: (---) **Anon:** Yes. Say if some healing is going on, that something is clearing from the past, it is possible. But there are actually injuries from the future that could be healed, but most likely if it is in the future; it is not a good thing. It is possible sometimes that you can throw a part of yourself to the future to evaluate something and then come back. The danger of that is sticking there and not being able to pull yourself back. Most of the reasons people are in the future has to do with fear of something.

Question: *So as soon as you ascertain, say you have 30% of your (dreaming) body not present, that you should immediately draw it back in?*

Anon: I would say so. And make sure that your points of reference, your core of beingness is in yourself and if in doubt, just act logical and if that doesn't work, act illogical.

"If something doesn't work, do something different." That is a core to getting out of trouble and usually you can ask your dreaming aspect to do it; to do what is illogical but intuitive. If that doesn't work then you just see if you can call down a holy being to guide you. If you cannot, then you just do...if the logical doesn't work, if the dreaming self doesn't work with the intuitive, which may seem totally illogical but *is* logical; and if a holy being is blocked somehow, then you just do something different. *If something doesn't work, do something different.* There is no reason in the world to keep doing the same thing that doesn't work.

That doesn't mean that you just give up on any sort of a treatment program or any sort of a work or service or anything, or any sort of education. Now how do you know if something is working or not? Now, you could be in the middle of an education system that was working fine but you could be uncomfortable. Discomfort is often a symptom of great change but that doesn't mean it is not working. In other words, you are learning, which is the goal. If you are in an education program your goal is supposed to learn and not to be comfortable. So you have got to look "What is your motivation?" Is it to be comfortable or is it to learn? If your goal is being met even though you are uncomfortable then you have got to say it is working.

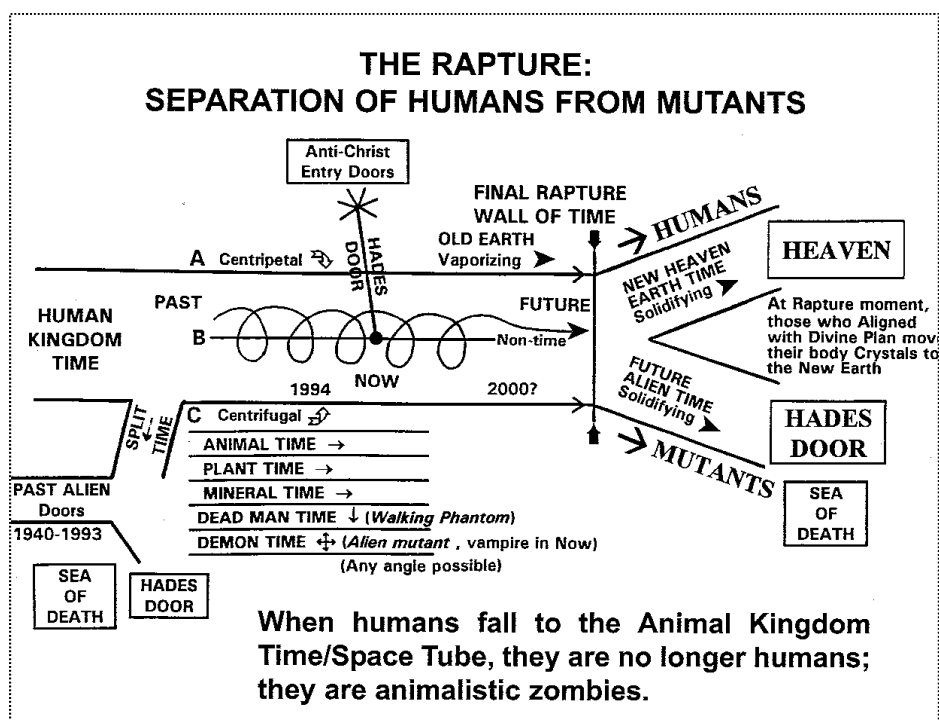
You have to look at "What is the desired outcome here?" Is it to survive? Is it to learn and grow spiritually and in every other way and mentally? Or is it just to have fun or be comfortable? No. What you want to do is always go toward that which makes you greater than you are and that often means change. It doesn't mean major change all the time, it often means subtle changes. But it means a change of what you think is reality. If you ever believe that you know what reality is, then you will never *know* because reality unfolds in octaves of brilliance.

The more stable your dreaming and waking selves can be without snapping your sanity link, as you go out into other worlds and experiences, the more magnificent your life will be and the more dynamic your life will be in helping other people even though it may appear that you are doing nothing...by the very act of being a warrior and the ability to face your own weaknesses. Your biggest battles are those which are within; fighting the fear of the future and not clinging to the past, remorse, grief, shame. By getting past one's past weaknesses and just refusing to listen to the hounds of fear but by acting as purely as you can in the moment with impeccability of both your dreaming and waking selves with a coordinated sanity link, you should be able to act correctly within the given situation unless you have a preconceived notion of what reality is, which will freeze your pivotal points and your sanity link so they cannot venture out to explore the horizons.

I'm not saying you should take LSD and like Timothy Leary float all over the world and under the oceans right away. I'm saying though, go a foot from yourself and if you get uncomfortable, bring yourself back. I'm saying not shove yourself too fast too soon. Like a rubber band you need to snap your beingnesses back, you make sure first of all you are able to control your etheric, your ether substance, your dimensional communicative substances and you have the exercises for that. If you practice that for a month or two and then you practice checking where your sounds are, your dreaming....

When you wake up, **ask** "*How much of my waking self is here?*"...."*How much of my dreaming self is here?*" Practice pulling yourself back and practice doing the *clearing* of those selves with the waveforms and dimensions and studying the different times. You know in the "The Prophet's Story" where I've got "Animal Time, Demon Time, Split Time" etc.? See where you are on the **Time/Space Spiral** (see chart next page) and if you are not in the New Heaven and New Earth or in the Now then you better think you are just floating out. It is ok to be in the New Heaven in the future, but it is not ok to be in any other future. (The New Heaven future) actually is another extra pivotal point which holds the Rapture Key and it does not unsteady you.

Question: *In fairy tales where --- and Lot's wife into salt?* **Anon:** Yes, I think there is a lot of mysticism relating to these old fairy tales and with Lot's wife when she looked back on the city she turned into a pillar of salt. The crystallization of who you are comes because you stand still. The Law of Change is immutable. Everybody changes. They either degenerate, crystallize and crumble or they are fluid like the water. And by being fluid and yet still having a containment and an ability to pull back, you gain power and you retain power. (Pause)



Time/Space Spiral Chart excerpted from: "A Prophet's Story"

Ok, so when you get around a crowd I want you to practice....what I would like to do is go out walking today and see how you do in crowds. I want to see how you do with your pivotal point staying in, or do you listen to everyone who is talking and walking and stuff?

We need to do something here with "Cel" though. Let's see here. (*Pause*) Cel dowses as her mother; her mother's name. I think we are having somebody teasing us here.

Cel: That is what I was getting too --- I didn't know how to deal with it because ---. I was getting ---

Anon: You know what it is? She has a....you know I told you, you can have those films and recordings if you have one of those implants and stuff? She has an overlay of her mother doing all this stuff, and this and that. But if you check it; "How many levels of manifestation is it?" She has two levels of manifestation which tells me it is not real; it is a synthetic recording that the testers are trying to show her. See, I have to say that my buddies the testers have taught me some things and this is one thing they were just waiting to see if I would catch it.

Is her mother's substance really on her? No. I flunked the test on this one. She has two levels of manifestation, and it would have to have a full five for her mother's substance to be on her. Actually, her mother's substance *was* on her but they replaced it with a recording of the mother's substance. So if you see something floating around your head **ask:** "How many levels of manifestation?" She now has only two levels which can be zapped with chi or anything. Let's see, or burning waveforms.

You could **ask** "Where is this film? Where is this recording?" In the morphic fields everything that has the pattern of something is always wherever that pattern is. It is as though anybody who has your "telephone number", your phone; whenever you call one person, all of them are going to ring. It is as though, everyone is on their own little radio station and if somebody dials that in, no matter where they are in the world, anybody who has your substance is going to hear your song. And this is the way the morphic field theory is. There are a lot of books on it. I've never read them except to look at them a little bit. But I know that is how it is. Well, it is like the Tao of Physics which I have read.

Question: If you find the coordinates you can zap it?

Anon: What I want to do with this is destroy the sample of her that is out that they are tapping to access her morphic field. If somebody is going to do radionics on you, voodoo or anything, which people do all the time, they have to have some sample of you that has got your morphic field. So what I am going to do is destroy the morphic field originating substance that is her link. So all I have to do is destroy the pattern in the individual that has it; which you could look on the map to see where it is. I can't (dowse it) it has a floating piece, and he is trying to trick me. I was going to try to destroy the pattern on the whole Earth.

Question: It has been said that a polaroid snapshot is a witness, then how would you destroy it? Would you just take the energy out of it or..?

Anon: On those I do a burn waveform. Usually I destroy them using a burn waveform. This is probably a sexual link with (former boyfriend). That is why we were dowsing (his name). This is a...anybody you have ever had sex with, and I'm sure you remember all of them (*laughter*) can have a morphic field pattern that you can tap. Somebody can tap that if they know that person, they can go through that. Somehow I think this was an arranged scenario just to give us a case. The Tios (T.O.'s) are trying to give us a "case."

What you would do to get rid of this coordinate, it is exactly as I have been saying, you look for the....

One thing we did not put on the chart is the:

*Potential Diameter or the Aperture Width/Whatever Potential Diameter in Relationship to Maximal,
Direction of Flow, Color...Frequency...Sound...Earth Location...Body Location.*

I know this, oh, they are trying to trick us. They also had a trick script for you, Cel. They had a scenario where your mother was going to kill you when you got home (*laughter*).

It is good to **write on this chart** "Did I pass or fail?".....or "Did I just do OK? Did I get an A, B, C or D?"

Cel: I was getting "control of temper" and ... (*Laughter*).

Anon: You could also say it is a test too. If you look at everything as if it were a challenge, life is certainly more fun. (To "Sur"): I like that little teddy bear down there on your ---. (*Laughter*) (*Pause*)

One thing you need to realize is that, with people, or with the testing program, the government and with any group, you have to **see** "How many agendas are there?" For instance, these are not "tracks", these are "agendas." If I think here, my Tios; "What kind of agendas do they have?" Their number one agenda is they want to tease us and they are using Cel as the tease focus. By making something look terrible, like when she gets home her mother is going to freeze her trust fund and kill her, say, kill her in the middle of the night (*laughter/comments*). Or that the CIA was going to kill us or something and they were going to try to...What is the second agenda?

The second agenda is that the holy beings think it is wise; you see it can be several different things or several people's agendas. The holy beings think this is a good afternoon to learn lightly. For instance take a walk, practice a few things, throwing (awarenesses) out and in. Let's see; go to a movie. What was that movie we were looking at? Have you guys seen Mission Impossible? We saw it in Spanish, it was great. Want to see Mission Impossible? That is kind of down your alley (*laughter*) see it and then go eat seafood or whatever. Let's see if that's in the (plan).

Now when you are looking at voices or agendas, say you have a lot of substances around you and you

Dowse: "Check patterns"....."loudness/softness"... "Stacked voices".

Let's ask: "How many voices is "Le" hearing?"

He has two. One of them is on the second level and one on the fourth.

Ask:: "Which one should he listen to?" The fourth level says that "This is a day for absorbing in many ways on your left side awareness by just hearing what you have heard, maybe *not* practicing it a lot until tomorrow" That is what Le's guidance is telling him. It is like saying that "Maybe it would be too overwhelming to hear it on the right side and to practice it on the right side. Maybe you have to incorporate it on your left side and by tomorrow start practicing." Because actually, you have had quite a lot of material in the last two days, if you can incorporate what you have on these sheets, and then practice...and in your mind then you will be doing very well because this will give you stepping stones in which to have personal power and it is as though his guidance is saying "My awareness might be overwhelmed if I don't first get to incorporate it, dream on it tonight and then practice it some tomorrow." (*Pause*)

Is there a place....it would be good to go out on the beach and practice your observation skills, or somewhere. Is there a place that you think you would like to see here in Veracruz where we could all just go out and walk?

Student: Yes, but we cancelled it. We could take a bus and go up to an old 15th century castle that is up on the north of town...

Anon: would you like to see an old castle? If you would like to wear beach clothes or whatever, go ahead.

Suk: It is not a swimming beach. It is rather filthy.

Anon: Filthy. Well, I wasn't about to go swimming anyway. **Students' comments** "Take a nap?"...laughter.

Anon: (*Laughs*). Drive all this way to sleep, huh? No, what I would like is to see you guys practice switching right and left side awareness and just holding your pivotal points in, but taking it lightly, and going out for the afternoon. What do you think? Would you like that? There is no reason we can't combine a little fun with our work and don't think you have to study the papers a lot right now because you are going to learn during your sleep as well. So don't bother bringing any papers with you. **Student comments.**

Anon: Actually, the correct one for you might shift depending on what you are doing. So ask for your correct location and where it should be.

End of Side B

July 11, 1996 Audio Tape Transcribed SIDE A

But a lot of it you can dowse with the pendulum or dowse with your hands what you are drawn to with your eyes. **And I want to remind you that keeping your identity singular is the key** and it looks to me like everyone is not going to be in any great threat regarding the government thing, and I wouldn't say too much regarding this government thing. I am sure that all of you will be fine.

New Heaven and New Earth and Prophecies

Now, what is going to happen with the New Heaven and New Earth? What is the dividing line between the Old Earth and the New Earth? Is it going to be like a nuclear explosion or it going to be something that gradually grows into something else? And what is the difference in the species of the New Earth and New Heaven? How will we deal with it with those that we love? How do we deal with it in people that we don't know? The key thing we must do is to keep a sense of sobriety and peace, equanimity and harmony no matter what we face. That it is true that all things work together for good for those who love the Lord and do His will, but unfortunately many people do not have the one true God as far as wanting to do His will.

Their gods may be relationships or something else but that doesn't mean you have to give up relationships or give up life. What it means is that you must struggle a little bit more every day to be a little better than you were the day before by studying the Laws and if you have a weakness and it could come from a birth trauma, it could be from genetic tendencies, it could be from trauma that occurred to you at some point or in a past life or for that matter to one of your parents that is then translated down as a mental engram that then weakens you. And whether you can overcome them without divine assistance is unknown. And it would be impossible for you to overcome them all at once because that would be perceived in itself as a great trauma.

For that reason as you go forth, you should not expect people to change overnight and you should expect them though, to treat you fairly and that you treat them fairly. But always remember in the end it is like the song, is it Billy Joel's?--*"We all wake up alone, we are all alone in the end."* It is us and God that we have to look in the mirror to. We may become so enmeshed in our desire for service or relationships as mother, wife, friend, as siblings, sons and daughters that we forget in the end that we are the ones we have to deal with. We have to be true to the best that we know to do and in doing that you will gradually evolve and as to the time of the New Heaven and New Earth it is as Revelations says; you really shouldn't say a time.

Some people have said that at the end of Revelations where it says 'If someone adds one word to this, he will have everlasting damnation.' What that means is that no one was to alter St. John's Revelation book of revelations. It didn't mean that there would not be prophets that come later. It meant that no one was to change the meanings or interpret within that book and say "Well, I'm sure he meant this, so I am going to write something different" They were just supposed to transcribe it correctly and people have also used that same line to say that nothing should ever be added to the Bible. Sure, but that also implies and the implication that a lot of fundamentalists have given, is that anyone then, that ever sees an angel and reports it or writes it, anyone that ever received a revelation from God are (not) supposed to speak. Say if someone saw Mother Mary and there are Mother Mary sightings in Mexico and various other places-- then they must be a liar. **The implication is almost that you are to never expect yourself to be holy or anyone else to ever be holy enough to have a life-changing, truly devastating, overwhelming, but on the other hand wonderful event or series of events that may be small and incremental but which change a person into something finer and better: someone that understands the mysteries of life, someone that struggles to approach the throne of God and is not so pious as to say: "I don't dare try to assume that I could ever be a saint or be holy" but indeed struggles to become a saint.**

By limiting what you can become and have developed already, and what is in the future by limiting what you see as reality as possible for the face of the Earth, you limit the whole Earth and other people. If you look at children for instance and you see a child and you see certain traits with a child that are limitations perhaps from genetic environmental reasons; to see that child as potentially able to be a functioning member of society that is healed and healthy is half the battle. Because every time you look at someone, who you see that they are, or could be, or were, builds a construct around them that is like a mold that will squeeze them in a coffin of what you expect them to die as.

It is like everybody presents these coffins of expectations that are like cookie cutters more than coffins of what you think someone should be and you are always stamping into people's beingnesses what you want them to be or what you want yourself to be when you look in the mirror, when you assess yourself, spiritually, mentally or as far as a success or failure. What we really do, is we have that cookie cutter that we don't want to change which is the mold, our expectation. If you are around a lot of people with the same cookie cutter of what they want you to be, then it gets to be ground into your flesh, every line, like that Bradbury book and the movie that was made: **The Illustrated Man**. All these stories were told...the carnival man, or man in the carnival, which is interesting since there is a carnival here. But at a circus or carnival (in the movie) was a tattoo lady. She took him in and gave him a drug and some wine and then she

tattooed things all over him. And whenever someone would look at a certain tattoo, they would see a story and it would be of the future. So they were prophetic tattoos.

That is kind of how it is. People are like the tattoo lady in that they set futures. And that is exactly what it was. One of the tattoos was his death. The tattoo lady carved his death into him by putting a story in his skin. Each were like one little picture that then stimulated a series of pictures in the mind when you looked at them. You can rent this on VCR if you want it. But it is an interesting futuristic thing.

One of the stories of The Illustrated Man was a very good one in which there was a beautiful field where they had sheep and stuff. It was kind of like a new age community of the future where they wore white robes and they loved each other. It was a man and his wife and two children. It was beautiful, but they had had a prophecy that the sun was going to explode at a certain time, so the end of that planet--it wasn't the earth--the end of the planet would be demolished, and they had the exact time and all the seers agreed. And then the man and wife said "We have had a good life but we do want to spare the children because they say they will hurl out into outer space and it would be so horrible for them to bear." So the seers suggested that they feed the children the hemlock or whatever they were going to give them. So they gave the children the hemlock and sat to wait for the end of the world and it didn't come. So that was one story; that all the children were gone.

The aspect of telling time is key in that time can be frozen, time can be stretched, time can be shrunk, and this is one of the reasons that Jesus said be careful about prophesying regarding time because the events that happen, the way that people act in regard to those events then, will stimulate new causes to provoke new events and new causes provoke... **Causes and Effects change the result of prophecies in that whatever that you do that is holy, actually prolongs time to allow the world to become a better place.**

You look at tragedies such as...I know you have probably seen the movie Gandhi and also read about his life and the beginning of the movie where he was just looking at the man who was going to assassinate him and he said "Oh, God, no." And the man shot him. And the man was *sure* that he was saving the Earth by shooting him. If you look at other assassinations, it is the same way. People are always wanting to save the world. If they get a deluded sort of prophecy aspect, they think they are going to save the world by doing something, by putting someone in a mental hospital, killing them, whatever, or destroying them in some way, destroying their minds, giving them some disease so they can't function. This has happened to the Pope too, I am sure. No matter, anyone that is in a public position risks having this sort of thing happen and anyone that is controversial risks it happening.

The tragedy is that it is difficult for people who are spiritual leaders or teachers to defend against such things because they are supposed to be passive in that in the eyes of the world. If it sees you are a spiritual teacher, you are not supposed to get up and teach whether they are going to kill you or not. To deflect someone from trying to kill you is considered paranoia and yet if you had all the evidence in the world that something was about to happen and you side-stepped it, and then it didn't happen, it is exactly like the Sufi stories.

There is one Sufi story where the students are walking with the master and I will paraphrase it because I don't remember it exactly but the core was: the man asked "How may I avoid illness?" and the Sufi master said "Well, you eat this every day, or you don't do this" and after living a life of simple diet the man complained, he said "I've lived all these years eating such a plain diet and how do I know but that I would have been able to live this way (without illness) anyway?"

There was another story where the man said "How can I make sure that I am not going to die on this boat if I take a trip?" The Sufi master said "Well, make sure that you sleep in this place or that place." Then the storm passed by and there was no death because there was a 75% chance of the storm being deadly and toppling the ship. The man went back to the Sufi master and said "You told me I might die unless I slept in a certain position, but there was no storm." And the Sufi master said "That is because the storm blew over but had you not slept there and the storm had come, then you would have died" and the man said "That sounds like garbage to me."

You see, any time something is averted then you have to wonder whether you have either listened rightly or whether it was never going to happen. The tendency of people is to think it is never going to happen and that has been my tendency as well, particularly in my younger years. To think that way, is to wait until the last minute before the eyes are opened. **The signs and the omens are always there before things happen but you have to know how to recognize signs and omens.**

Signs and Omens

SIGNS tend to have one event that occurs that is somewhat striking. For instance a knock on the door and there is nobody there, you open the door suddenly and there is nobody there. That could be a sign. It could be a sign that you are in danger, that an angel is telling you to get out quickly because someone is about to come through the door. Signs are usually given at a late notice.

Whereas **OMENS** are given in advance because they require at least three happenings and the fourth one is the most dramatic. If there is a fourth happening then the event is concrete and it will take great power to avoid. That is why the *signs* are given in an emergency rather than an *omen* because you don't have time to get four events and to evaluate them.

An omen will have an **AIR SIGN**; like a bird will land on your window. The bird will look you straight in the eyes and it won't move. It will just look at you as though it has human eyes or maybe angel eyes. The bird will be trying to give you a telepathic message and they actually do give you telepathic messages but the best way for you to read it, is to dowse over charts. You can make up your own charts, we have a lot of blank charts you can have. For instance the bird might be warning you, the bird might be wanting to give you good news, the bird might be telling you to change direction with something in your life, the bird might be telling you that someone that you know has spoken something that has put you in danger, the bird might be telling you that you need to fly away from there.

It can start out as a Sign and become an Omen if it uses an Air symbol. See what I am saying? Like the knock on the door is a Sign but you *could* get a sound in the room as a Sign because it tends to start with Air, like a breath. Say you hear a cough but there is nobody in the room? Or if the radio comes on suddenly and it says, "The weather is going to be good today" and then the radio turns off but you didn't turn it on and you think it might have been a passing electro-magnetic thing.

For instance the desk man telling me "There are 12 wars starting up all over." And I said "I'll have to pray." That was not the first sign. That was not the first warning. I had another warning that I didn't listen to at the hotel and I am going to tell you what it was because I want you to see how ignorant you can be. The bag man brought my bags to the changed room but he looked worried. I changed rooms because someone had tried to break in one room in Mexico City and then the bag man grabbed me and kissed me on both cheeks. Now, what would you have thought? I thought he was just a friendly Mexican. But he was giving me a Mafia kiss and I then said "Oh, great." and I gave him a tip. Then the desk man came up and he walked around the room and asked "Is this room satisfactory?" "Is this room satisfactory?" walked around, walked around. I said: "Oh yes, it is fine" and I realized "Oh, he wants a tip, how embarrassing" Actually he had to ask me for a tip because I forgot to give him one. Then he grabbed me and did the same kiss but then he did another one, he tried to kiss me on the lips, then. I thought "Boy, horny old man, what are you going to do?" But that was another sign. What he was *saying* was that there was a presence of a group that was like a mafia, somewhat like a mafia. And also what does mafia mean: "*My Daughter, My Daughter.*"

It had a double meaning. The holy beings were giving me a warning through the men that my Father in Heaven was warning me in that "Ma Fia" is My Daughter in Italian. So "Ma Fia" was being warned but I had also been warned the first time, the fatherly warning that the mafia were there and then the last time, the kiss was the risk of the carnal attack. He was not really trying to do anything. It was a warning. I wonder if he was aware of it? (Yes). He was probably sent there by a friend as a warning without saying a warning.

There are ways that Holy Beings give you warnings; that your perceptions will suddenly alter. For instance everything may look different all of a sudden, like me not finding my room last night. It was actually, I think a Holy Being was doing that, blurring my consciousness so that I would not go in the room during a time of danger. Why did I not come out? I did not come out of my room at the time but....

Student: They were questioning people about you.

Anon: Yes, they were questioning about me. Yes, I want you to be really low key because you never can tell about these kinds of governments. They can turn you over to...if they wanted to turn me over to the Mafia they could just turn you guys over too. You may end up dead on the some road raped, murdered. (Uncomfortable laughter, comments).

So I would strongly advise you to keep very low key about anything on this trip and we may actually have to throw the tapes away. If they found them going over, they may kill you. Or let's put it this way. I'm not sure I would share them, just yet. I would just hang onto them because if this is a powerful group, we don't want to risk...

Student: The mail would take them across, maybe.

Anon: It depends on who is filtering things. If they are watching for anything coming out of this region, phone calls or mail, it could be a sub-group that is linked with the...it could be anything. I personally am not sure of who is linked with whom. I am all in a daze myself, like John Travolta 'just staying alive'.

Cel: Was it a sign with the cockroaches?

Na: What is that, Cel?

Cel: The cockroach in my tea.

Anon: Actually I think it was; the roach I saw on the bus was a sign like something related to the song "La Cucaracha" What are the words to that in English, do you remember that Suk? I can't remember.

Student: I had a cockroach sign last nightWe had some too....

Anon: Oh, I know what the sign was that "The roach would come to devour in the night" to eat in the night.

Cel: My cucaracha last night was when Suk brought over a cup of tea and I was pouring it in the middle of the night and the tea lip flipped and in the night it looked exactly like a cockroach but it wasn't.

Suk: We went to the best hotel. Was it in Monterrey? And we had tea in the lobby. A beautiful place, two hundred years old with marble and crystal and birds singing all over in gilded cages and at the end of the meal a cockroach came up and ran around the top of the table twice.

Cel: There were no cockroaches anywhere else. That was a big cockroach. (Auditor's note: The cockroach appeared and disappeared in front of three people at the table: Suk, BJ and --?)

Anon: Well, I don't know. I think that is definitely the roach warning. (Laughter)

Le: What about the dead cockroaches in my room?

Student: Uh oh!....At least they are dead....

Anon: Ok, now back to signs and omens. Signs have to be fairly distinct like the knock in the door, like the horror that happened in the hall last night. Actually that was more than a sign. It was an **EVENT** that was about to unfold but we were protected. How was it that we were protected? The holy beings saw fit to have the maid say the exact perfect things so that they wouldn't raid our rooms and search them.

Student: What did she say?

Anon: I couldn't hear her. Did you, Sur?

Sur: The maid protected us. She hauled ass for us. I heard her talking to them and I thought "Oh, God, don't let them hurt her." She just kept screaming so it would draw attention, I think.

Anon: Yes. They could have come in and just mowed us down, whoever they were. They sounded German.

Sur: I think she was down there by herself and she screamed and people came to see what she was screaming about. They wanted to check all of the rooms. I think she let them check on the first floor and the second floor and by then I think she said "There is nobody on the higher floors." From what I could tell she said there was nobody here.

Anon: I could tell that she told them that I was a French woman. She thought I was French, probably and you want to know something else? This is kind of on the side. Why didn't we smoke that little cigar? Why do you think, one of the basic things that Indians do to clear spiritual energy? The little smoke with tobacco and what do they offer the gods? Tobacco. This is true and the rest of the cigars are in there, we can have them later on, it is an Indian method of purification. When in Rome.... (Laughter)

Student: Didn't you say that it masks your spiritual emanations?

Anon: It does. It puts a cloud over you that helps to obscure you spiritually. If we were being followed we would less likely be seen. So it changes the breath so that the breath is not detected by the spirit of seers. So, there was a reason for it, although it seemed insignificant. And what was the reason for all of the tequila and the partying, huh? (Laughter) For one thing it was like shifting down so as to cause a total relaxation so that if today is very serious and intense and the next couple of days, you will feel like you had a night off. (Chuckles) I'm not saying it will be. But I would suggest that you....

Suk: We should go and pack? (Laughter)

Anon: I'm saying we should be very cautious and definitely do not make any phone calls out because they will trace anything out of this region. I don't know. You have to think; what is it they want? You've got me. I think what it is, to tell the truth, is that I have just found out something about the viruses and they think that I have more hard knowledge than I do and so they want to know how much I know about the alien project, about the virus project and also the fact that I figured out about the head stuff (Group Brain) after all that time. But you see, I think they are just so damn curious about how in the world I figured it out. They also have been watching everything that I have done for five years but it has reached a peak now where it has become a financial thing, these programs, and (the question is) whether to discard them and whether to not. Also the violation of civil rights, the fact they have done so many things that are now being investigated by the FBI in relationship to us not being able to run our business, splitting the business up; so much screwed up stuff.

In the end, though, spiritual things must be our main concern because if the world is changed spiritually then the lower institutions will change and people will change individually. The mind altering stuff is the worst I think, because it makes people so dangerous, so dangerous. (*Men are arguing in Spanish outside the room, voices are raised.*) So you ask "How can we avoid being like the policemen on the street?" By being holy, by struggling with every fiber of our being to understand the laws and part of it is understanding the signs. For instance if you think the world is going to end at exactly the year 2000 or when the Mayan Calendar expires, then you are likely to get real bummed out as the year approaches and you are going to not be able to enjoy your life fully the day before (*laughter*).

But if you hold in your consciousness and your awareness the aspect of time shrinking and collapsing and also of there being other types of time; what was the effect of Split Time? Perhaps Split Time slowed things down. In fact Split Time was not on the calendar. It was an effect of various forces that produced it; nuclear explosions but more than that, underground testing but more than that it was the alien stuff that caused a split in time that has healed, but maybe that will give more time added to the overall calendar as well. It is hard to say.

What do you do with more time? Jesus said “Look for the signs” and you are going to be able to see them. He gave signs that were real dramatic, but I think I will tell you signs that if in your personal life you get used to seeing signs and omens, then you will start to see them on the mega-Earth as well. But I would certainly struggle to first see them in your personal lives. Ok, put the tape on hold for a minute, I want to go to my room to look for.....(Break in tape).

All right, back to the reasons that you need to study signs and omens. If you had a series of omens and signs that you avoided and you were supposed to do something in this world of any magnitude, say teach other people, raise a holy child, do anything like that; influence in any way that you could to make the world a better place or just in yourself become a holy person, it is possible that you may provoke a reaction in other people. Now what if you were living, say, as a nun in Colombia or some place or a priest and certain things happened. I will give you some examples. **(AIR SIGN)** What if one day a vulture landed in your front yard and stood, and it was right there when you came out and looked you straight in the eye. If you were a person that could see a sign you would see that it is possible that death could be on your doorstep.

What if you were then in the kitchen cooking for the monastery or mission beans that all of a sudden the whole pan went on fire by combustion for no known reason. That would be a **FIRE SIGN**, wouldn't it, that you might have a fire or there might be something that is being destroyed. The food may be destroyed, or something.

WATER SIGN: What if then you were carrying the water in from the well and a bird shits in the water? Now that doesn't sound like much of a sign but the water is dirty. And what if the bird's poop is red, there is blood in the water; the sign of blood in the water. It sounds like a little thing but by the time the first component of the omen hit, you should have started looking to see if anything else showed up and you should have gotten...when you are used to omens, you get kind of a cold chill when you see one--a component. And remember that an omen has at least three components.

Cel: When we were riding the bus a bird just splattered itself outside my window....

Below the Mirror (Implies Vampire Activity)																								
105	100	90	80	70	60	50	40	30	20	10	10	20	30	40	50	60	70	80	90	100				
Inverse										Birth					Spring					Winter				
CALENDAR OF LIFE ENERGY (might have two scores)																								

Death
►105

Anon: Ok, there is another way you can tell if something is a component of an omen. Somewhere on your charts I want you to have a **Life and Death Scale** or you can use just a regular clock. **You can Ask:**

“At just the second this thing occurred, where was I on the clock if 1:00 is a baby and Midnight is when one is dead?”

We are born at 00:01 and at 24:00 we are dead.

Ok when that bird walked up in front of me, that vulture,

Ask: “Where was I on that clock?” And I was at 23.00 or 22:00.

You are then going to know that that is an omen, but more likely though, it would be around 21:00 and when the beans caught on fire, you might ask “Where am I on the Life Clock?” and you may be at 22:00. And then when the water turned red then you would be at 23:55 and then you had better do something because when the final thing happens, it may be too late.

When the final thing happens (the fourth step in an Omen) that means you are going to have to side-step the event that was warned. If you were in a mission in Colombia it could be that the drug lords or the band of Indians were coming down to burn the mission, to rape and kill anyone in sight which was fairly common. If they showed up then; if suddenly you got a knock on the door and there was no one there, that would be considered the final sign that the omen was closed. It would be a matter then of just minutes. That would be **CRYSTALLIZATION (of Omen)**.

See, for a Holy Being to knock on the door and nobody be there, that is a very solidified event. The reason the omens are usually given in sets is so that you are given an opportunity to avoid a problem. But if you aren't able to see it, then if you are lucky you will have time to get the final one.

The problem with omens is that our tendency is to not believe anything except for what we see directly in front of us. For instance what if you had an art business and an art studio and you had somebody managing the business or maybe you had an artist there who brought paintings in. But somehow you got to noticing that an artist didn't look like an artist. There was something about the artist that made you think it was not the true artist. Say you are in Taos, New Mexico and you own this art gallery. *(A man whistles briefly outside the room)*. Someone comes in once a week to bring you a nice painting. But you look at the person but there are tobacco stains on his hands and his hands are blunted like someone that carries heavy machinery. He coughs and has foul breath and he does not look like a person that would do these beautiful paintings. But you like him because you have known him a long time and he said he has taken up art.

Ok the first problem is the assumption that he has to be the artist because he said he was. So you accept the paintings. You notice the details but you think: "Oh, I must be wrong. He said he was." Do you know what I am saying? Then suppose he comes in and he brings in a couple of paintings that have a little bit of **fire** damage, the frames are a little singed and he says: "Oh, I did these years ago, I had a little fire" and you might think "Oh, that is odd, isn't it, that he wouldn't reframe them?" and you being to wonder "Does he know how to reframe?"

Then what happens if, you find out that he actually came in on a ship when he brought these but then he said "Oh, I have been going from island to island to bring these" or whatever. It couldn't be Taos New Mexico with this. Say you are in Waikiki and he goes from place to place and he says "Oh, I just brought these over from the other islands" and you ask: "What do you do, do you do art there too?" It is the **water** sign.

Eventually you may suspect that he may be in fact a pirate, or a thief of artwork because the paintings don't look alike, either, the styles are different. So you begin to think "Something is really strange here" but by then he has locked the door, choked you and emptied the cash register because by then he has decided that you have made enough money off of him and you are getting wise to him and he doesn't want anybody to know that he is into art thieving. So when he sees you noticing him, because you have made certain body signals, then he decides he has to kill you because if he doesn't, somebody is going to find out what he did and by then it is too late.

One of the biggest reasons for people to forget to notice signs and omens is that they have this inherent trust that everything is going to be ok and they believe everybody else is like them. One of the biggest reasons for omens to appear is the threat of murder. That is because you cannot achieve spiritually if you don't have a physical body to do anything in. Part of being a holy being on Earth is surviving the physical trials because **the Earth can do nothing without physical intercessors**. If we don't have people who are willing to do God's work on Earth then the holy beings above will leave.

It is part of the law. You have to have human flesh intercessors. If you don't have them, then the holy beings will leave. I remember I heard in a San Diego mission, a priest had died there because he saw all of the Indians were coming in to rob the mission. It was the first mission in San Diego, I think. And what he did was open the doors and say: "Come, my children." And they just slaughtered him and killed all the others. He didn't even try to keep the door closed. I remember thinking "What a shame" because he might have been able to fend them off even with rocks or something because it was a fortress but he decided he was going to *assume* that they were going to be ok.

The missions that came to California and Mexico, they civilized the peoples who had their own cultures but their cultures had taken a bad turn to sorcery so they needed to be civilized somewhat and then they could go back to their true culture once they lost the desire for blood lust which is the key thing. But the problem that happened and if you have ever seen the movie The Mission which is a good movie with Robert DeNiro, the tragedy was that so many young priests and nuns were sent out to start these missions but they were told not to defend themselves, that it was against their religion to defend themselves. The tragedy also is that they did not listen to omens or warnings because they felt just like Don Juan says in Carlos Castaneda's books: "They felt like they were immortal".

What is immortal? In a sense we can say we are immortal. In another sense we have to say that we have a responsibility to live as long as we can to fulfill our function on Earth. By being a martyr one loses one's ability to function to the maximal level in that incarnation and maybe forever. Especially toward the end of a cycle it is very important because the hardest times spiritually are at the end of each cycle and we are at this Air time now, that we desperately need to have people to *understand* universal laws in octaves of awareness and they need to understand the virtues. It is not a virtue to be slain. That Jesus was slain does not mean that he was holy or unholy. He was holy. It was His path to be slain so that He could show coming back from the dead. That was the metaphor that He was going to show in three days the coming back from the dead. It was to show the power of God.

But in this age, what we need to do is to live. (*A man starts whistling outside the door again.*) And we need to live as strong people and we must not avoid the omens and think that we are immortal in this physical form because if we do we will be slain and people will lack what they need to further their education in spiritual matters

I have these five books on karma that I want to write and yet every time I start to write it, we have something like people walking on the roof, being chased out of hotels. Why are they so afraid of books on karma? It is because it is power and that is why the Jews were assassinated as well because they had a lot of mystery secrets about the Kabbalah and stuff. They wanted to wipe the Jews out because the Jews had *knowledge*. They wanted to wipe out the Christians in the Coliseum by throwing them to the lions and they wanted to wipe out...in every culture you see genocide of the ones who have the mysteries of their culture or of their religion.

END OF SIDE A

July 11, 1996 Audio Tape Transcribed SIDE B

The struggle for truth is not the same thing as just being a choir boy or a nun sitting in a room praying 24 hours a day although there is a place for that in that there is an aspect to how a person can do world-wide exorcism and purification by being a holy hermit. There have times in the past when that was possible and sometimes it is necessary. The Bible has never been transcribed except by the ones who hid in caves. The Christians that survived were the ones that hid in caves. The ones who were too open about it unfortunately were slain.

That is why as you gain in mystery school teachings, which is exactly what I have taught, although not a lot of stuff this time, but these things are feared. They are feared just as they have always been feared. The Toltec seers were the first to be destroyed when the Spaniards came in. They didn't want to kill just the dull guys they wanted to kill the leaders, the ones who were thinkers, the ones that could go forth and multiply any teachings. And it may have been their fate because the smarter seers were the ones that escaped and looked like the street people. That is how Don Juan got his teachings, you know, from the seers that handed it down through word of mouth from the invisible ones.

The ability to STALK and BE something other than what you are does not mean that you are fake. The ability to BE in any circumstance without losing the knowledge of who you are is key. For instance it may be necessary if you are being followed on this trip or wherever, to just go into a bar and act ridiculous; to blend in with whatever rowdy crowd you have or to go into a church and pray with the utmost sincerity; to blend into a store, to change your appearance if need be. You know I put on my glasses and that is one more distracting thing. Of course my skin is kind of hard to hide, but (*chuckles*)...The ability to BE is a lot different than the ability to STALK. To *Stalk* is to merge with your surroundings which is part of the art of invisibility. You can also merge with the air in a sense.

One of the invisibility techniques is that you just walk and you think of *being* the *air*. There is an aspect of it where you get lighter and you kind of, to people passing by, it is almost like you are not there. You are like a ghost. Maybe we can practice that tonight. I don't know if it is safe to go out. It may not be safe for me to go out, but you could probably go out in small groups. We should divide up to no more than three in a group because of the.....we ought to pick up a newspaper too.

Ok, I want to review here. For **omens** you look for Air, Fire and Water. Usually in that order or they may come in *pairs*. For instance you may see an Air sign with a Fire Sign or you may see them all at once which would be a really dramatic omen. If you were at an air show and you saw a streak across the sky like an engine was on fire and then they started squirting water out or foaming the landing, then you know it could be more than a plane going down. It could be an omen with three parts going at once. I'll see if I can think of another example because some of them seem like there is just one happening. Ok, I will think of one.

Oh yes, when I saw the German on the bench. There was a light that looked like a dove that landed on his head. But it could have been the fire of the sun hitting his head. It looked as though a bird was landing on his head, a white bird. The *Fire/Sun*, the *Air/bird* and he was in front of the *Water/fountain*. But the key was, the fountain was dry! The fact that he was facing the fountain showed there was an omen that had a water aspect because he was looking at the fountain with the fire and the air, the bird and sun like a ray of sun hitting with the shape of a bird. But that he was facing the fountain was the fourth part. And it could have been.....he was looking for the water (*pause*).

I know what it is. One thing the old man told me was that one time we had this class at the monastery and I guess it has been two years ago in which one of the things I taught was how to change the energy of a glass of water into something different. You take the water and you put in energies of different virtues, like love, or holiness or you could put in hate and see how it would change the taste of the water. This is an exercise you can practice. You just put your hands on it and you *will* a certain energy to go in there. Or you could will a homeopathic into it.

But the word got out after that; certain people who were critical of me said I was trying to teach people how to turn water into wine, as if I were trying to be a big shot when it was a simple metaphysical exercise that anyone can do. Your mind, and your will by directing it, does change matter.

The reason I was showing people that exercise was to show that people have an impact on their own body water and on other people's. If you think a hate thought and direct it at someone, people are about 90% water, and it goes into their water and impresses a homeopathic energy upon the water of another person. Everyone could do it, some stronger than others. But what started out as just a simple exercise then became that I was trying to turn the water into wine and get everybody drunk at the monastery.

What happened then, it twisted on the person that told it. He told me, the old man told me, the German man, and he acted like he was joking but he said "I hear you can turn water into wine" and then I kind of read him. I said "Well, no" and then I tried to explain but of course you can't explain anything like that. One of the reasons he was there or maybe I was there, and maybe it was just a chance meeting, who knows? I doubt it since we were there last year with the same people from Brazil, Argentina, France, and from Germany.

But it was not an accident. He was waiting to see if I walked by the hotel and he looked straight at me. To him that was the omen. That the water would not be changed into wine because it was dry, that it couldn't be. *(Pause)*

Why anyone would go to that much trouble anyway? Wine is as cheap as water here anyway, right? Was there something else? It might be a good time to try an exercise to see if you can change the taste of the water for yourself. I wonder if we have a jug of water anywhere?

Suk: We bought some that we know is pure.

Anon: If everyone can get a personal cup. While we are doing this exercise we can turn this off.

(Break in Tape)

Anon: (Referring to President Clinton: Singing): "I love you Bill, I always will."..."Am I ever going to see that machine gun again.....? (Laughter) "Probably will....come on Bill....Don't you burn me Bill...." One, two, three, four, five six seven....hey, I'm counting again! Well, miracles happen (Laughter).

You should be able to take it lightly but not be stupid. You can bet when they were about to blow my head off I ran like a son-of-a-gun. If you can't fight, then run.

Sur: With two Chihuahuas!

Anon: I had to leave them, back then. Ok, we use these (drinks) as little salutes to peace rather than rifles to the air. We bring peace to the Air by hopefully bringing in the Holy Breath that any of us can access with purity of heart and a purpose, a desire to serve one's fellow man and profound sense of love for the future of humankind and for the lower species as well.

So I want all of you to put your blessings (in the water) as well.

(Break in Tape)

For instance a normal omen on everyday awareness would be like the bird hitting the windshield. It is often birds. Often another thing that doesn't sound like an air sign is a squirrel. I have seen over and over again a squirrel looking in the window. But it is the idea of a flying squirrel. I got that sign over and over again with them looking in the window until I realized there was an evil spirit of the Wallendas. You know the flying trapeze artists; The Flying Wallendas? It was an air sign and air spirit, along that line. It was a very major fallen being. But it could be probably brought back into order. Maybe, maybe not. It is not locked up. It should be taught or locked up. You shouldn't look at Fallen Beings or discarnates as something that you are going to kill. You look at them as kind of like a prison guard and ask: "Ok, if you are trying to violate me..." Say a spirit comes in the night and torments you. You can tell them what they are doing wrong and you give them the reasons why and then you say "Ok, I'm going to pray and have you bound up" and you bind them up.

That is the way you want to look at it. Now it is bad if one of them inhabits a physical body and comes after you with a hatchet, then you might have to side-step (laughter). That can happen, like the soldier that was in front of us, he was a robot who grabbed his rifle. They can just turn on you. If (fallen beings/discarnates) embody someone who is an open vessel and (this happens with) some people who have lost all of their selves-- if a fallen being enters one of those empty ones, you better watch out if for some reason the fallen being is out for you. And the fallen being may be, if it enters another person.

You remember in the Castaneda books about the **Allies** who were attackers and protectors of the evil sorcerers? I don't believe in having Allies in the sense that they have them. Anyway there was a spirit in the house that would protect the house and if anyone would try to break in, this spirit would scare the shit out of them and run the attackers out. It would also keep people under control and stuff. But you shouldn't, on the right hand path, aspire to have an Ally. It is often a fallen sorcerer like these Wallendas. That is why they kept coming back. The squirrel kept coming to the window, every time I would get another death threat. But he was warning me, so in a way he was a good guy. He was probably wondering if I was smart enough to figure it out, because he was a sorcerer--the spirit that was in the squirrel.

Suk: What about -Inaudible-?

Anon: They are active more in the night, so that would indicate danger in the night.

Suk: It was during the day when I saw it.

Anon: They eat trash and if you look at the attributes, they remind me of rats and they almost always have rabies and they carry their young inside them. It is almost like a devouring person which carries their young inside them. But back to the omens on the other level.

The omens on the heightened awareness level have to do with an altered perception that suddenly hits you, or you might already be in the altered perception. You might have seen me suddenly shift gears and turn my head like that....it is because I was shifting to heightened awareness. That is where you get things before they happen. You get plenty of warning usually, although sometimes you will get an immediate reaction. Not everything occurs way ahead of time. Sometimes events pull together before there is time for the holy beings to give you a warning and that is when things really start hitting.

Like when I was told to get out of the hotel and I was in a dead sleep, a drugged sleep because they had put something in my water. It was so sharp, the warning. It was so sharp. And then the Germans were in the hall. I would not have been able to wake up except the Germans were in the hall trying to open the door, giggling and talking with each other and they were assuming I was so out of it there was no way I could get out of this. They went back to their rooms to get their tools or whatever, to undo the deadbolt. That is how I got out. I was out of there in 30 seconds from a dead sleep after being told *“Get up! They are coming, the Germans are coming! Be quiet! Turn on the shower! Turn on the shower!”* When they heard the shower running, they decided to go back for a minute to wait for me to finish the shower. They would have assumed I would be in the shower for two or three minutes anyway, and then I darted out.

They thought “Well, she didn’t have as much as we thought. Maybe she will drink some more of the water” and while that was happening. I was as stoned as hell. I turned that water on and just grabbed my purse and ran the hell out the door. They had the front door of the hotel bolted. They never had that door bolted (before) but they had a big log, a ragged log with a point on it, and it was varnished. It was a weird log shoved through both handles so that nobody could go out or in the hotel. All the doors were bolted. I was so fast, though, I got that door unbolted and the doorman was lunging at me, the guy at the desk was lunging at me. I got out of there, though.

What were the omens? Ok. In order to recall omens, you have to go into heightened awareness to remember them. This is why sometimes why you don’t remember something. Why did BJ not remember the blue lights that were shining out of the car when he was the one who brought it to our attention? He might have been in heightened awareness. That might have been why he went to the window and noticed it because a holy being could have told him to go notice it. Does that make sense?

So I want you to recall that time, BJ and go back into heightened awareness. You have got to remember how it felt at the time. Ok, for Cel I want you to remember at the hotel we were in, in Mexico City last night when you wouldn’t go to the door when Suk was knocking. You were in the toilet.

Cel: Well, I was in the toilet... (Laughter) And when I opened the door I thought I saw “Gar.”

Anon: Oh that is what it was. I knew it had something to do with heightened awareness. She saw Gar when she opened the door!

Cel: And I closed the door in Suk’s face. And then I remembered you said to let her in so I opened the door and said “Hi Gar” and let her in.

Anon: So you remember that in heightened awareness. Let’s see if I can trace the time this morning when Sur heard the maid fighting. You were in heightened awareness because it was on another floor at the beginning and yet you heard it. It actually might have begun on the floor below us. But I heard it exactly as if it were in front of my door and your door; in front of those doors. That is because we were both in heightened awareness. I realized they were below and I heard them going up the stairs then and I realized that heightened awareness brought the sounds to our doors before they arrived. But they were directly below us.

Sur: They weren’t on our floor were they?

Anon: That was Spirit warning you that we might have to hide. That was your spirit putting you in heightened awareness telling you they were right outside.

Cel: Somehow I knew you were ok, because you both heard it too. Sur didn’t hear it the same way that I heard it. So I thought ‘Should I go and tell Anon?’ and I heard “Do not go out the door because they can hear you.” Somehow I knew that you heard it too. That was the weird thing about it.

Anon: I’ll think of something here for you, Le, and I don’t know what your perceptions were, but you and I were in the bus station and remember I said “We are going to act like we are a tourist couple.” And someone projected a thought of us that: “There are two people from France” and I want you to go back to sitting on that seat and see if you can remember them thinking the thought: I want you to recall thoughts. There was something about France.

The way you would perceive it, you might have looked in the crowd and thought you saw someone from France that you knew. This is how heightened awareness works. It sounds insignificant but it is mighty because what you did then is hook into the French Akasha which then put a shield of the French around us. What you do to remember, you look back in heightened awareness at the time that you saw someone that reminded you of a French woman or man. Was a woman? Man.

Le: In the bus station.

Anon: Yes and when you are going to sleep, you can think back in slow motion the whole time after we left the restaurant. Think of every single thing and you will remember it.

For Suk: I think you were in heightened awareness this morning. You came to the door of Cel’s room and I was in there and I was in heightened awareness too, and to me you looked like a ghost. Did you physically come in there?

Suk: Yes, I did. Because when Cel said “I wondered where you went” I had gone to the room earlier and told her where I was going. It was funny.

Anon: It was something you said. For some reason when you entered the room you went into heightened awareness and when you were going downstairs you were in an altered perception. Did anybody notice you leaving or did anybody say anything to you?

Suk: The first time when I went for the ice or the second time?

Anon: After you saw me when you left.

Suk: No, I don't think they did.

Anon: You want to know why? You were in heightened awareness and there was a man downstairs that you were invisible to. His perceptions altered so that you could not be seen. Heightened awareness is how you can float out of a place without being observable. When I said I couldn't quite tell it was a dream or not when Suk was in, came in the room? It was because she was in heightened awareness. When she stepped into my awareness she shifted as a reflex, which is good. Ok, for Ln; Why do I want to call you Ltte?

Suk: Last night I kept wanting to call her Cossette.

Anon: I know what it is, there has been a name Collette everywhere. You want to know what Cel said which kind of flipped me out since I am not too strong on history? Oh, I'm not supposed to say it right now.

Ok, let's see, you were in heightened awareness at the tequila place. At a certain point, it was after the first tequila and you might have thought your head was spinning from that, but it was the shock of the man putting the tequila down in front of you first, which was a sign. That was a sign: he selected you, or the spirit selected you for you to be served first. What do you think it was a sign of?

Ln: Maybe I am entering an initiation of some sort?

Anon: That you are starting on a path that is different. That your path is shifting, that it is a first step. It was like a communion of sorts; a tequila and cigar communion. The shaking of the drink like you do with homeopathics to get the energy in, was like a step on a new path, like a communion with your new self.

From time to time we have our own spirits provoke an event that will be a sign, like your spirit might have called him to make you the first one as an external confirmation that you were heading into a path that was slightly off of your other, but that it was a new you. That you were becoming new.

You may not remember this, but you were in heightened awareness at the same time that Sur was and if you can go back in time to this morning, way before daybreak about 5:00 you would remember the knocking and the walking upstairs, the footsteps and the voices. But you would have to go back and think of it.

Ln: You know, I was awake. I woke up at 3:00AM and then I went back to sleep about a quarter to five.

Anon: See, you thought you went to sleep. What you did was go into a half sleep which is kind of a "don't know" state of awareness. A person has to be relaxed in order to be in heightened awareness. That is why I wanted...when relaxed you will often receive the signs and omens that you need in order to do the proper thing such as doing the "Spirit Walk" where you walk without getting exhausted. I don't do that all the time. There are times when the spirit is out working and you are not going to be able to. But to have the spirit pull you while you walk is a good example of how in heightened awareness you *can* get somewhere without sweating, and effortlessly. (*A single hammer starts pounding outside the door and then stops*). It is how your bags can be lighter. It is not something that you do all the time, it was an exercise to show you, but I used to take other groups on the walk remember? And we would walk and walk and walk. Other times I couldn't because a person's spirit can actually get attacked and diseased, then it has to be healed before it can "Spirit Walk."

So, I want all of you to start remembering and noticing when you go into an altered awareness and it is better to do it without drugs of any kind. The alcohol did not affect Ln, it was the effect of having the glass placed there that shifted her. The little smoke did put you somewhat in an altered awareness but that was used as a shield because there were machine guns around. The other stuff is your *willingness* to be open to omens and signs and to *see* with a left side awareness instead of your normal everyday awareness and it is a matter of paying the price of being different.

Once you open the door to being a person who not only sees detail very clearly on your normal everyday awareness, but your dreaming awareness sees, then you are more likely to wake up in the night should anything happen. If you are needed for anything, or you may be more perceptive of other people because your dreaming awareness will be able to perceive names of the children. You become somewhat like a raw nerve as those nerve endings awaken. It is as though your waking and dreaming selves have aspects of spiritual nerve endings. When you first unfold the mysteries of the secrets of knowledge, you become....It does tend to make one frightened or unsettled or feel as though you are hurting all over, aching all over or it becomes a sort of mental agitation and you notice *senses* that you have never noticed before and they are not particularly comfortable. But by just taking it with a grain of salt, and saying "Is this what is happening or is it something negative? Maybe I'm doing something wrong that I need to...."

Events that happen in your house or in your life can be considered so traumatic but if they are aligned with your path then you shouldn't worry about it. Often it is to show your attachments. Like Cel is having all this hassle with her money and her houses all being tied up with difficulty selling. It has to do with fear of being without money. But she is doing well with it and being fairly light about it. I am sure that everything will work out.

If you are worried about your looks and you might appear to be ugly one day; because people just shift. Your form, as you become more spiritually sensitive, begins to shift and the events shift so that weird things happen to you, or mysterious things happen to you. Like the time I was at the Jesuit college at the dowsing conference a few years back and this bird I told you about was sitting by the Mother Mary Statue and I put my hand out and it walked on my hand. I was talking to it and it was communicating to me through the realm of spirit. And then a cat came up and coiled around my feet and went to sleep while I was talking to the bird. I was feeding the bird a little bit of water out of my cup and into a rose petal. And the bird in essence told me things on the left side that may take many years for me to remember because of one minute from something of the spirit--that was the clear sign. The cat was the predator around my legs, but the bird comes off the Mother Mary statue, lands on my hand and talks to me. And they do talk to you.

It was a sparrow. It wasn't like a trained bird. There is a verse in the Bible about the sparrow, that "God knows when the sparrow falls." And there were lilies there, planted; "*Remember the Lilies of the Field that neither sow nor do they reap; but Solomon in all his glory is not arrayed as one of these.*" It was like saying "You may feel as if everything in your life is gone" and yet this was a clear sign. The sun was in full...it was a full sun, which is a fire sign, the sun shining down on the bird and the water. The bird, the communication, the cat which is such a predator but it is also kind of a water sign because if you think of the Piscean Age, the water sign was a sign that one must die to be born.

The predator was the water sign even though it didn't seem like it. You have got to think with the left side metaphors here. The killers of Christ happened in the age of the Piscean. In *this* age though, the predator was around the feet and the bird was safe in the palm for a while and the bird talked and the rose petals were around. The roses are often linked with Christianity and the water was there. I also had water in my palm; I was giving the bird water. The sun was very hot, and I thought the bird was thirsty. Then it looked to the other birds, there was a big pack of them that were migrating in the trees and it looked back at me and said "We are going to have to leave." And then it went.

That was, I believe, a farewell from one guide or guardian angel of mine to the arrival of another. It is like symbolisms that are in religion and in folk-lore will come through those symbols. And it doesn't mean that Mother Mary was blessing me or anything. It didn't mean Christ was there, it was a symbol merely saying that "You have esoteric Christian teachings so you happen to be here."(?) Is it happening or is it fate? "And this is the signs we will give you" or you could also say it was an omen except that this was not an omen of foreboding it was an omen of glory. The second layer of it was the omen.

The bird flew off as though to join a multitude of birds. In other words, it was feeding the multitudes; the reproduction. One bird suddenly became hundreds. I hadn't noticed them in the trees. I looked over and there were hundreds of birds in the trees and they weren't there when I first saw the bird. But it was like the generativity of the Holy Breath will fly forth in the Age of Air to speak the words that are to lead people into holiness and those birds then, will lead other birds.

And there are probably a hundred people today, or a thousand that have these messages as to what their path is to be. I wonder how many people have seen the little bird in the grotto and maybe they walked on by. Maybe there were a hundred before me and will be a hundred after me that have had that bird sing to them. Maybe it was just that I learned to slow down enough to hear the sounds of the bird singing in heightened awareness.

Maybe if *you* listen, you will find *your* omens and your signs that are good or bad. In fact none of them are bad because it is all training. You are being trained. Everything that happens to you teaches you to be better than you were yesterday. If you take it and use the best of your knowledge to deal with it as a challenge and you know that all things work together in law; you try to understand which law is in operation and on what level the law is operating. Which is why I have to get these books written because I have discussed the first levels in the book Virtues, Law and Power and there are octaves of those laws which must be told before the time comes for ten more teachers to come that will speak of those laws and to help to prepare teachers.

One thing we must always remember whenever we are given a great gift whether it be discernment of spirits, whether it be the gift of healing, whether it be the gift of love that you are to spread through humanity such as Sur here, who has such a loving spirit that she graces this Earth; intelligence such as Suk; the ability to understand technology such as BJ can go greatly toward the advancement of humanity; the healing arts. Everything that one does, whether one is a facilitator, whether one is a creator, a writer or a teacher: **Whatever one does should be done to the best of one's ability and then one should move to something else if that is not one's path and you will receive signs and omens as to when your path must change** whether it is in your work life, your personal life and if you don't listen to those, then you are going to have to face a crisis and I know from hard experience that I have had to face very serious crises as a result of refusing to listen to the sounds and to watch for the omens.

Had I listened and watched, I would not be in the amount of stress that I am in today. Maybe I could have helped more people. But just as you must listen and learn in octaves, so must I. The more that you know, the more responsibility you have to hear those signs and those omens and to listen to them and pay heed. Take heed because if you don't you may

slow down your path and many other people's path that are downline from yours. For that reason you should take heart that anyone who errs by *not* listening is likely going to have a terrible crisis but that you *can* step up from that and go on.

That there is not anyone in the world today, I believe, that we should give up on. I think I have been too saddened in the past by seeing the tragedy of the souls leaving and the horrors of things like the child porn and body-parts snatching. And in the past it weighed me down so much to see the horrors of the world because I could see them well. And it was too much of a burden to see them all at once.

It is better to see only what you really need to see at that time to fulfill your path. Therefore if you have a forgetting on some of the things that have been taught, then allow that forgetting. Because it is better for you to hear only that which you need to hear to fulfill your duties. Otherwise your heart will grow heavy. And that is also possibly another good reason to not listen to these audio tapes because the best way for you to incorporate, is on your left side awareness so that it can filter what your right side can bear. If you understand some of the things, the horrors that are going on in the world with your right side, you may panic and do something stupid or you may become depressed and despondent. This is where many people give up hope because they see too much too soon. They hear too much too soon and maybe they shouldn't.

But the good thing about being a teacher as I am learning, is that if you teach only left side awareness then the people can choose what they can bear to hear. If you have ten people in the class and nine of them will hear something different. That is ok because what they are hearing is a metaphor in a way. When the disciples asked Jesus: "Why do you teach them in parables?" Jesus said: "I teach to them in parables because although having eyes they cannot see and having ears they cannot hear, but blessed are ye for having ears to hear and eyes to see" In other words they could (not) bear the knowledge, the cold hard truth of what their path was. But the people had to be taught in stories like a little child because they were so shocked by the things that they must change in their lives that they couldn't bear up without some stories to filter it through their right side awareness.

Parables teach on the left side and that is why it will probably come time to write more parables. Maybe you could write children's stories, that would be nice because the children should be taught with Aesop's fables and things like that which are indeed...even the old fairy tales though they are supposedly so bloody, they all work in teaching values that are seriously needed to obey Law.

And the drawings that I have done, I did a whole bunch for Interpol and left them on a chair at the last hotel. They were all...each one of them was a mystical drawing, like the ones in A Prophet's Story that told something about a prophecy of the future. It was God's will that I leave them there.

Student: - Inaudible -?

Anon: Well, these were left while Cel was going to meet you at the border. I left them on a chair and within two minutes, I looked and they were gone. That place was so full.

Cel: Oh, at the border I forgot the scarf and couldn't wear it.

Suk: And she kept asking me to look in my pocket.

Anon: That is probably because you would have been hit by a gun.

Sur: I wondered, too.

Anon: See, that is a good thing. You set up a scenario but then at the last minute you lose something like that? See, that was a good sign. She was not supposed to wear it. You have to be able to be flexible. You are taught in these hard circumstances of stress with all this political unrest, and my life is certainly bizarre to be around and I have a 50% chance of surviving probably. But to have this stress puts you in heightened awareness for one thing. Another thing is that you have an opportunity to learn in heightened awareness while you are under the stress and another opportunity is, you are going to have to be flexible. You might have to change gears, change plans. Who knows where we will go tomorrow?

But I will warn you if you call anybody out of this city, you will bring disaster because they are going to be watching every phone line out. It is easy for you to rationalize to say "Oh, it is just a fantasy or a madness" but you can ask Sur how it sounded last night.

END OF SIDE B

July 13, 1996 Audio Tape Transcribed SIDE A

...and I will tell you, it will draw you into it, just by a brain resonance. It is like when you are around a frequency generator or something, you tend to have the same brain frequency. (When it) is very low, you can learn to stay awake when you are technically in a coma; (but) you don't have to go as low as I do.

Ok, let's check with our heightened awareness. I'm going to propel an elemental out into the future and scan the streets and see about dinner; about what we should do about that. What is it, about 6:00?

(To do this) is like when you train your spiritual bodies, an elemental can be formed out of your own ether substance, flap around and look, and then come back and tell you. *(Pause)* Ok, what it looks like to me is...(Anon speaks to testers) *What? Here, it came back home...*

You should go to market get your fish and have it cooked up, take a little walk, look around. You should band together in two groups and I should not go because...and get anything that you might need for breakfast. Just enjoy yourselves and walk around about an hour to limber up or something. Practice looking at trees with soft eyes.

One way you can practice being in heightened awareness is look out with peripheral vision rather than direct vision; Ok? The sunset is often the best time to do it. *(Break in tape)*

Student: -Inaudible-

Anon: Ok, I want you to think about the aspect of water in that it flows out, flows in; water as fluid. Often when people lose their water, they are mergers or if they have an abnormal water aspect. You can check when somebody looks at you whether water chi comes out of their eyes or other aspects of water other than the water aspect itself. Sur; I would like you to **check Na and see** "How much of her water, as far as you think of body chi is actually in spirit, is actually her own and how much of it did she pull back of other people's?" In other words has she thrown hers out and getting somebody else's in exchange? Is she blending her waters; dirtying her water?

Sur: ...I get about 20%.

Anon: Yes, so what is she going to do about that? What I suggest is that you freeze and crystallize and snap those water connections so they break the feed lines to and from. It is as though "Freeze and Shatter" would be what I would call this.

If you have Water lines out you "Freeze and Shatter."

It is a waveform and it is an action that is done with the mind and the spirit and the will.

It takes Intention, Will and Desire.

The way that you do that is you view your body as a sphere of light or whatever, or you can look on the body parts. But if you see the kidney for example, you have to **ask**: "Where is the angle of the water out from the kidney or bladder" It doesn't just go out like that....there is like an exit hole on every body organ and one good exercise is to look at a large illustration of the body organs front and back and **Ask** "Where am I losing Air, Fire, Water substance?"

(For water especially) it would be "Freeze and shatter." This is where you would dowse different mechanisms to clear yourself. And your energy level will improve greatly. At first you may feel less energy because you have less agitation. But also people with a lot of water mixed with other people tend to have weight problems. And you can starve yourself to death, practically, but it wouldn't make a bit of difference. Whenever I had a lot of water mixing, I would go down to 300 calories a day and still wouldn't lose weight.

My (relative) is a good example. She was in the hospital with cancer of the small bowel and pancreatitis from a test they did. They injured her pancreas with [-inaudible -] where the tube goes down. And she didn't eat for, I don't know, six weeks with a nasal-gastric tube down and she just had just a little sugar water maybe a couple hundred calories a day and when it was all over, she only lost three pounds! It is not because she is a merger so much that she has actually merged with the world at large, in that her water flows out into the water of the whole ethers. And as a result, she is, you could say, *fed* by that water in that she has a water chi coming back in her. But the result is, it is translated as obesity in that it has affected her body's ability to conserve calories. It affects all the downline systems.

Now if there had been an Air problem; does anyone have strong air problems? Yep, ok, BJ you do too? With a strong air problem on an area you would tend to be thinner if it went downline. *(Pause)* I'm having some spirit interference here.

Student: - Inaudible -

Anon: **For an Air Problem, what you would do is "Burn"** because how do you get rid of air in a container? You put a burning waveform so you find where you have got the air imbalance and then you burn it. The most important thing is to know how to get rid of something and then you, when you are clear enough to see, then you dowse over soul blocks and things and one reason for air imbalances is, maybe not wanting to live. It may be a sense of sorrow over mankind's fate or whatever. If you have a tendency to....another thing is to think the mind is everything or even to think the spirit is everything for that matter. You have a tendency maybe to feel that you are immortal enough that you can take

risks with your life that are not necessary, or with your spiritual life for that matter; if you have an air thing. It is if you are so mental or so spiritual, either way; that you might float out and you may get imbalances and it may be hard to pull it back unless you burn the coordinates.

Remember that: Burn Coordinates. Think of a coordinate as like connection to other people or it could even be to the government program I told you about, to a computer, to a radionic machine, to a voodoo--and anyone who does simple voodoo could do this. That is how voodoo works. It connects to weaknesses in a person's air, fire, water system that forms coordinates to that person. If a person can overcome the coordinates, then they can free themselves.

But it is more than a matter of freezing, shattering, burning, it has to do with figuring out why and how one was unsteady in that capacity. Some physical things will in fact make you unsteady. For instance a lot of sound will weaken your air component because you are hearing it. This is one reason I think that the dark forces and the government program assault the sounds to weaken your air component so that you will...subliminal sounds are just as weakening and that is why I said with the implant it is very dangerous to have the constant subliminal sounds. I knew a woman who couldn't sleep unless the TV was on all the time because she had to have the constant voices which you think of it as white noise, but it is *not* white noise. Even white noise is weakening, like those machines that make a sound of an ocean or something? It is weakening, but it is preferable to a voice, or to music.

Ok, there is something else that I am searching for. As I am doing these I want you to look at body parts and see "Where do I need to burn, where do I need to freeze and shatter." You don't have to think of Air and Fire just think "Where do I have coordinates on these body parts that need to be burned, frozen or shattered?" particularly in the burning. *(A single hammer starts to sound in the background like a drum). (Pause)*

And then you can "Drown" if you have a Fire Problem. You can drown something, right? Often with the fire elementals you have to think of as holding them under water until drowned. Often they have the shape of a person because they take on the shape to fool you and they take on faces. But the idea is to hold the elementals under water until drowned. *(The hammering stops)* In essence it is like 'Pulling in the Opposite Direction' in many ways which should also be one of the things on your list.

Student: Inaudible

Anon: What I am doing is showing you the very way that I overcame, that I am overcoming the government control thing and anybody can do this with these examples. **But the more important thing is that nobody, no sorcerer will ever control you and no one will ever ignorantly control you.** You know, people control each other all the time and they don't even know it. The irony that I have found is in teaching this stuff is that people want to assume that I am controlling. You see, your controllers tell you that I am trying to control you even though I am telling you how not to be controlled! Their controllers want you to be controlled and I'm telling you how not to be controlled. Isn't that a twist? You see the irony? I am telling you how to free yourself, but the dark forces in your head will say "She is trying to control me by these methods".

Suk: But you are trying to control the dark forces.

Anon: That's right, because I am trying to control the dark forces. So it is like if you hear those things, you must realize; you have to have enough common sense; "A house divided cannot stand." If I am telling you how to get rid of the controllers then I must not be a house divided, or I would be telling you how to get rid of *me*; ok? My idea has always been to prepare people to go out to be strong in the world. I have had so many obstacles in that I have had a lot of attacks because nobody wants this information out! That is because we have controllers on every realm of our society, spiritual and physical and chi wise. You have people in your own families, probably, that love to tap your vitality.

Have you ever known people at work or something that just want to hang around you or touch you? They have a thing about touching you. A lot of times people, they will just come up and start touching your arm when they are talking to you? Not everybody is this way; a part of it is cultural. But sometimes people will actually put in a water tap with their touch or with their eyes. I'm sure you have known people that would just stare unblinkingly. *That is a water tap. (Hammer starts up lightly tapping and stops).*

An AZOTH TAP is very difficult. The Azoth tap and the soul tap you can put together (on the charts). Well, actually I am making a little chart for you that you can re-make so that you don't have to write all this down. But the Azoth tap is the worst because [-inaudible -] and you want to help someone. Doing this, instead of doing a Water, Air, Fire movement, in other words a "Freeze, Burn or Drown" you would actually have to go to "**Ruthless**" (for an Azoth Tap) because it is in sympathy or in lower love that people will try to tap your spiritual energy. It has to do with another tap too, a spirit tap which would be different from the soul tap. *(Light tapping by the hammer outside).*

SPIRIT TAPS often occur--and the people here wouldn't know, but I used to teach about a Generosity of Spirit. How some people have a natural **Generosity of Spirit** and that GOS is often linked with generosity of things in that those people are generous with their things, that is the lowest realm and they don't tend to have a lot of clutching with material possessions. People with GOS can often be tapped by those who might have a...if the person with a spirit that has a weakness of some type, they may be sympathetic to another weakness that has a similarity but it is actually another pole.

For instance if you look at people who are seemingly reckless with their money, the opposite pole would be someone who is greedy. People who are extremely modest, the opposite pole might be someone who is extremely lecherous. But there is a problem often with these poles.

Somebody who is obviously lascivious and vulgar may have been molested as a child just as a person who is excessively modest might have been molested as a child. But the way it *manifests* is in a polarity disorder so you would have carnality or; I would say that one pole would be carnality and another pole would be rejection of lower life joys. So we can make a little **POLARITY CHART** (below). On the left I will put “Carnality” and on the right I would put--because it has to do with spirit or anything, really--“Rejection of lower life joys.” And the middle of that, what would that be? It wouldn’t be sobriety it would be “Correct use of form.” That is exactly what it is; “Correct use of lower form.”

CARNALITY SCALE:

100%-----	-----0%-----	-----100%
CARNALITY <i>(Murderer/Rapist/Vicious)</i> HOUSE OF MAFIA	CORRECT USE OF FORM	REJECTION OF LOWER LIFE JOYS <i>(Mean Spirited/Over Judgmental)</i>

The reason for that is; “There is a time, there is a season for all things.” “There is a time to give away things; there is a time to receive things.” Some people are so pious or whatever, they won’t accept a gift. They think they shouldn’t have a gift, they think they shouldn’t enjoy the pretty things in life and **often the only way a person who is extremely carnal can get to the middle is to go to the other pole.**

I have given my own example of how I used to love beautiful things and spend a hundred dollars on lunch and think nothing of it. I would wear beautiful clothes and high heels all the time and I loved to dance and party. The only way I could...I had to take a vow of poverty and a vow of chastity and a vow of all those other things during a time of great (*inaudible*). In other words it was like wearing a hair shirt, like the monks wearing hair shirts. Some people have to give up whole lifetimes (with a vow of poverty) and that is the reason that the converts often attracted certain people because they were *supposed* to get that out of their system in that lifetime.

Ok, this is a very important Pole because without this you can see where you are if you have a 100 scale on either side. Ask: “Do I go towards Carnality?” or “Do I go towards Rejection of Life’s Joys?” Either one of them will be bad because the person who rejects life’s joys often can become mean spirited or over judgmental and the one that is overly carnal can become vicious as well, but it is mostly tends to be a rapist or a murderer. Extremes of the pole of carnality would be rapist/murderer, because you are misusing form, right?

Now once again it doesn’t mean you are not supposed to protect yourself. It means that you are not going to go just recklessly around, without a thought in your mind. People who plot things in their minds to harm others are going toward the carnality pole. This is why I have associated what I have called the **Mafia Equation** when you have the desire for euphoria. In other words I have mentioned the eating (where one goes): “Umm, umm, UMMM” and then the obsessive sexuality expression; in other words what we are dealing with, you can correlate with the mafia wherever you have sex and drugs and the person then is just in for thrills.

There is the carnality, the prostitution, the drugs and then you have the money, the greed, which is one more thing and then what do they do, but protect the prostitution rings, the gambling which is the other equation of the mafia? This is why I hate gambling, it always attracts [*inaudible*]. They should be shut down, they are hideous. All gambling is evil because it fits into the mafia equation. The gambling, the prostitution, the drugs and the murder, those are the four things that make up the **HOUSE OF THE MAFIA**. And the mafia equation we must look at, is at the extreme end of the carnality pole however the other end is not the holy one, which is easy to fool a person. You could think (at the opposite pole) that one should never enjoy one’s body, one should never enjoy one’s food or vacations where you spend all your time in studying and not laughing and just look like a [*inaudible*] which I have sometimes. But in fact what we should do is enjoy it. Enjoy life, enjoy tequila, enjoy everything but not to excess and to know when to drink and when to not; when to have sex and when to not. You don’t do it just because someone tells you or you think “Oh now, Anon would say this is [*inaudible*] you should do something else.” What you do, is *know* in your heart what is the balance.

Another way to look at the balance is to ask: “Where is my heart on the carnality scale? Is it on the left toward Carnality or the right towards the Rejection or is your heart in the center? You see, ‘the heart of the matter’ and you can actually measure it by **Asking**: “Where is my heart on this scale? Is it in the center?”

Even though you think your (physical) heart is on the left it is actually more centered and slightly left because to be alive you have to have a little bit of carnality. You have to have a little bit of weakness (to manifest in flesh). You will tend to have a little bit of weakness; with the mafia equation.

Student: What was after gambling, prostitution and drugs?

Anon: Murder. And I'm going to draw it on the chart I am making up too, because it is the equation that is so important in that every weakness that we have, somehow comes off in this equation if it is in a form that isn't weighed... (Pause) I'm having to clear one of my [-inaudible -] before I can go any further.

* * *

There is another pole I would like you to think of. That is a pole where you have a line that is **DESIRE**. You can have a desire of (Pause) I have to clear this. Whenever I get one of these, I have to clear the Air on it, the air aspect. You also get taps on these, by the way, the ones we are doing. I am clearing a desire tap so that I can see better. (Pause)

Ok, on the right hand side you would say **GOD** and on the left hand side you would say **MAN**. The middle of the pole would be : "The desire to know the mystery and to be in the world of GOD, MAN or BOTH".

DESIRE SCALE:

100%-----50%-----0%: BOTH-----50%-----100%
MAN "The desire to know the mystery and to be in the world of GOD, MAN or BOTH". GOD

Now I want you to see where you are on this pole and see if you have any taps: remember you can have taps on this pole. One thing I would like to point out; in the past I have said that desire has a lot to do with water, but I want you to think of all the major (Air/Fire/Water) as having **sub-parts** with the other.

For instance Fire; if you think of fire as the top (of a triangle/trinity) and of the sign then going to water and then air in relationship to desire, you would have Fire-Water and Air. Because you have all the components except that you have the primary point up (on a trinity) such as Fire. It is kind of like the Frost poem "Some say the world will end in fire, some say in ice. From what I have tasted of desire I hold with those who say with fire. What I have seen too, of hate I also know...." the testers are trying to block me. They are saying I am messing it up. Quit it!

"But what I have known of ice that hate is great and will suffice." Something like that. Oh. What I have to put up with. Ok, you might wonder "Why would I have to put up with all this crap?" Well the fact that the government program, the spiritual aspects that come in through the toxic energies, are being intermeshed and mingled with other people, which is a challenge. But I look at this as a challenge in that if I can do it (clear and protect self/others) under this much pressure, then you can do it and I am figuring out the ways to do it for others because it is God's will. I have often looked at such things in my life as tragedies and yet it might be a mystery that we just don't understand.

Where was I? **DESIRE**. You (a student) have got a desire that goes toward GOD that needs to be pulled back more towards "Both" BOTH should be in the middle. Now for Cel, she is way over on the side of MAN (*chuckles*) and Sur's is closer to MAN in the middle. Ln's is little to the right towards GOD and Le's is a little more towards MAN and yours is in the middle of MAN and BOTH. So I want you to look at the Soul Blocks/Lessons charts for a minute and see if you can dowse out your Desire. (Pause).

I want you to think of the aspect of DESIRE. I am telling you some things that are different from what I have taught in the lower teachings but I want you to hear exactly what I am saying right now, ok? In some of my past teaching, I have equated desire to be more of a water aspect and other times I've said it related it to Fire. Now I am saying it is related to all three but I want you to consider it more as fire because in fact you can be *burned* if your desire to know the mystery of God is so great that your life may be too difficult for the power, the kind of [-inaudible-].

Remember I've said that you shouldn't ask for anything more than you can tolerate at any time because you want to have enough power to be able to get past the obstacles that you have to face. So your initiations should match the amount of accumulated power that you have. What I am really showing you is how to accumulate power so that you can speed up your spiritual evolution.

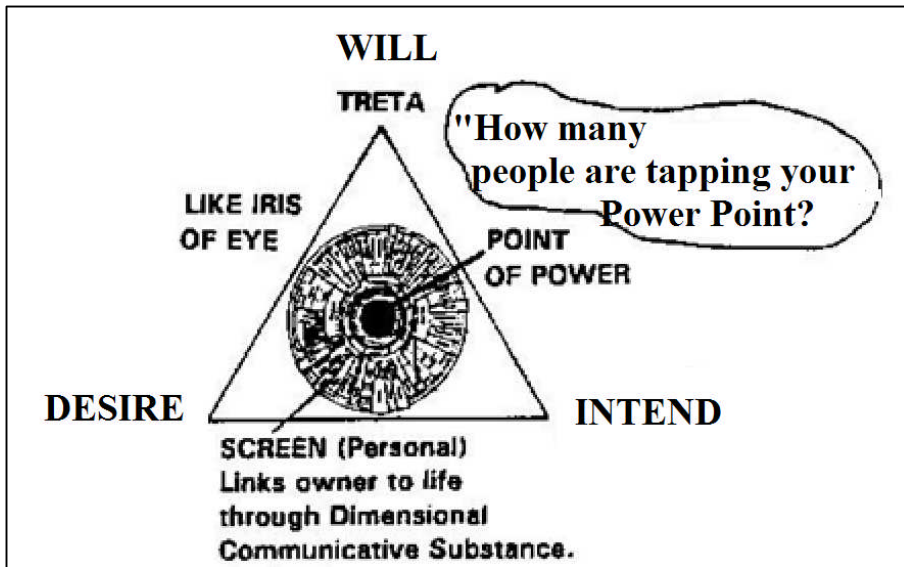
WILL SCALE:

100%-----0%: -----100%
"TO SERVE" "The will to act according to the Mega plan of the New Earth" "TO COMMAND"
(GOD, MAN or BOTH)

Editor's NOTE: Tape quality in this section is extremely bad. Some of the words may have been skipped)

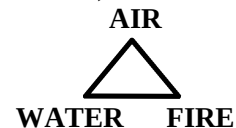
Now, I want you to go to the aspect of Will. One part of the **WILL** (on the right) would be To Command. The other side on the left would be To Serve. And this could be either God, or Man or both.

Now there is a reason for this. I am going to tell you that *this* time I am going to say that it is an Air pointing up on the triangle and the reason is, part of the reason these Triangles are rotating is that we have gone from the Piscean to the Air age so that it is almost like the dial has changed; if you think of dials. So I am going to put Air on the top and put Fire on the right of the triangle as I am drawing this and Water on the left. In the middle I am going to put Azoth.



◀(Chart from another lesson.)

This illustrates how the points can be rotated. "The Point of Power" is the AZOTH Point)



You can measure this as far as GOD or MAN on the WILL aspect and I will be glad to [-inaudible -] for you right now.

Now, as far as MAN is concerned, it is "The will to act according to the Mega plan of the New Earth" that is what the will should be about. "The will to act according to the Mega plan of the New Earth"

Now as far as Cel's MAN's Will she is [-inaudible-]. As far as GOD's will she is in a point of harmony.

For Sur: It seems you have pulled yourself in automatically.

For Suk: She has on her GOD's Will; she has a strong will to command. This means that Suk wants to tell God; to call the shots. She is not completely to the end but on the number scale she is at 60%. [-inaudible -] She is not submissive to God. To man she is submissive but not to God.

For Ly: On GOD and MAN you have pulled yourself together on both scores, very good.

Le: [--] on either side this is a minus score, by the way. You are going away from a point of sobriety (at 0%).

For Na: Now I have on MAN a -50 and GOD is -50 as well. You have a problem with submission with....

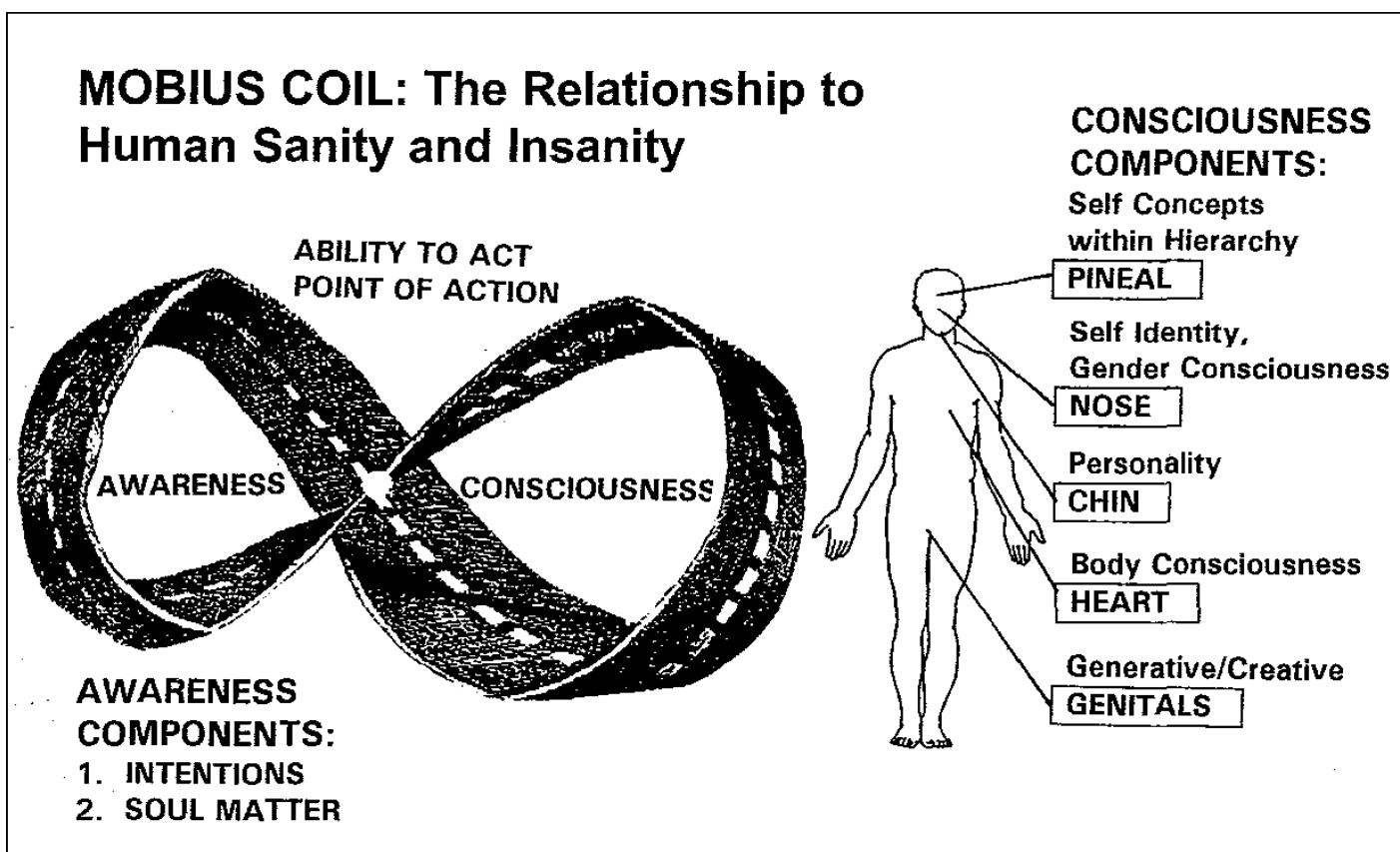
You can find taps on these on either side (of the Poles) to pull; by weaknesses. In other words it is like a piece of your puzzle that is on the top or the bottom part.

END OF SIDE A

July 13, 1996 Audio Tape Transcribed SIDE B

Mobius Coil: The Relationship to Human Sanity and Insanity

Chart excerpted from "A Prophet's Story":



EXAMPLE: (Left pull of Mobius) (Center of Mobius) (Right pull of Mobius)

CARNALITY

POINT OF POWER
(Spirit meets Form)

REJECTION

I want you to think of a **MOBIUS**. The mobius is like a ribbon that is twisted in the middle and one side of the ribbon would be the left and in other words the top part of the ribbon; if you look at the ribbon when it is unwound, you would write on the top "Left" and the bottom you would write "Right" and then you sew the ribbon together but twist it and you make a mobius.

I want you to think of **Carnality** as being a left pull, the left of the mobius and the right of the mobius would be the other, **Rejection**. But you see, the **Point Of Power** is in the center of the mobius. That means where the twist is where spiritual matter meets form.

So "**Spirit meets Form**" would be in the middle of the mobius and I am writing the charts down so you can make them nice later. Look for coordinates or taps on the center here, and that is what is confusing me. I couldn't write because of the taps.

When you are being tapped, it is hard to spell anything or think. For example, I cannot spell anything right now; how do you spell 'ridiculing'? You know why sometimes you substitute letters when writing? Because you have a block on that letter and the blocks on that letter relate to one of these poles.

Problems: A Soul tap would relate to a number block.

A Spirit tap would relate to a letter block.

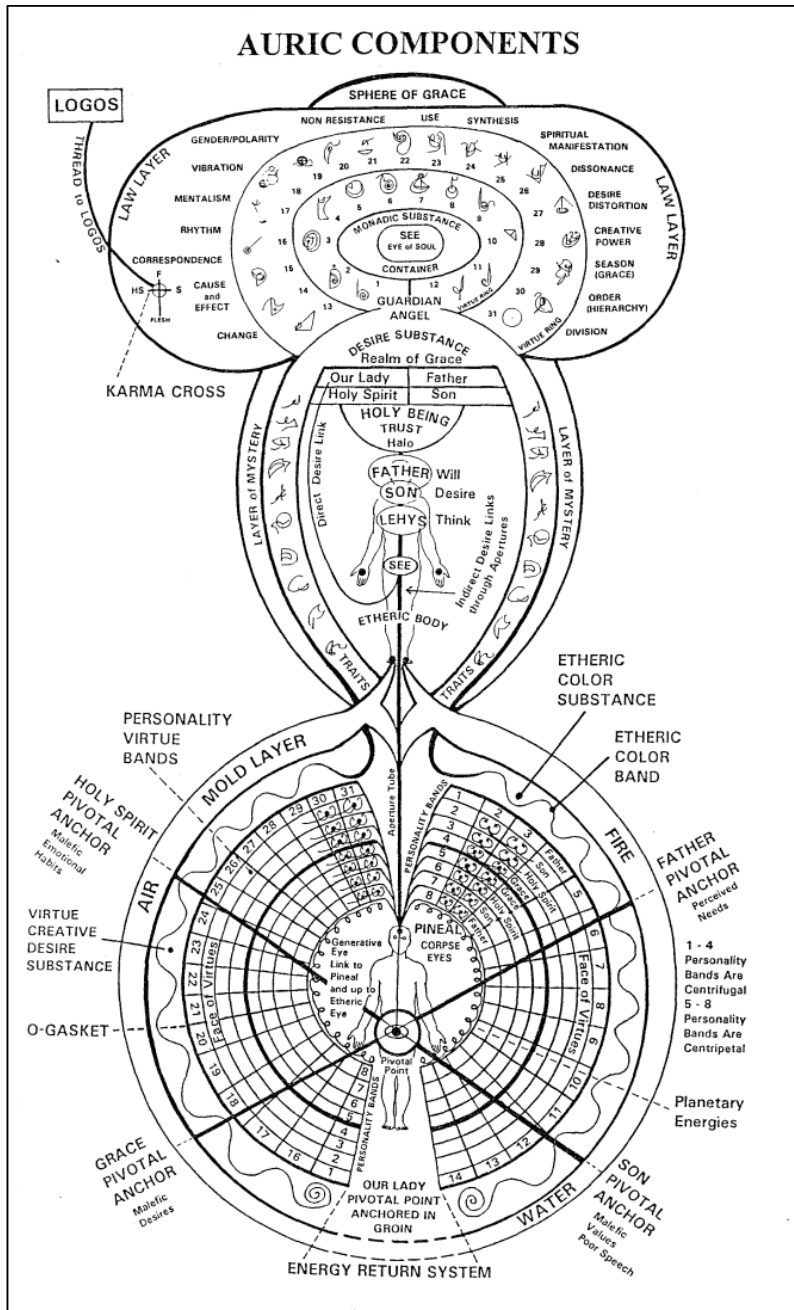
Our system of numbers and our alphabet came from originally, spiritual and esoteric teachings. The writers, the educated men were also spiritual leaders so the whole system came from understanding of the mysteries. The Calendars have mystery aspects. Of course you knew that anyway.

I want you to look at, and draw each letter and see how many blocks or taps you have on each one.
A B C D E F G H I J K L M N O P Q R S T U V W X Y Z

The letter A: we will go through the alphabet one at a time. Let's try to zap, burn, freeze or whatever and there is another way to do this. **On spirit taps with the letters, you will have to see where your Generosity of Spirit has gone out and just pray that it be disintegrated or drawn back. It will most likely need to be disintegrated.**

So think of the letters A.....B.....I am helping you, too. You have a bad B (to a student). In a class, if you were teach a class on this, Na, you could use the L rods and ask: "Who in this room has the worst B block" and the L rod would point to the person with the B block. I think that your controller problem has blocked your B. This is your worst area, the letter B. (Pause) I think I know why it affected you so strongly. Even with these...I wanted to see why you were being weakened.

Auric Components Diagram
Chart: AED Book III page 49)

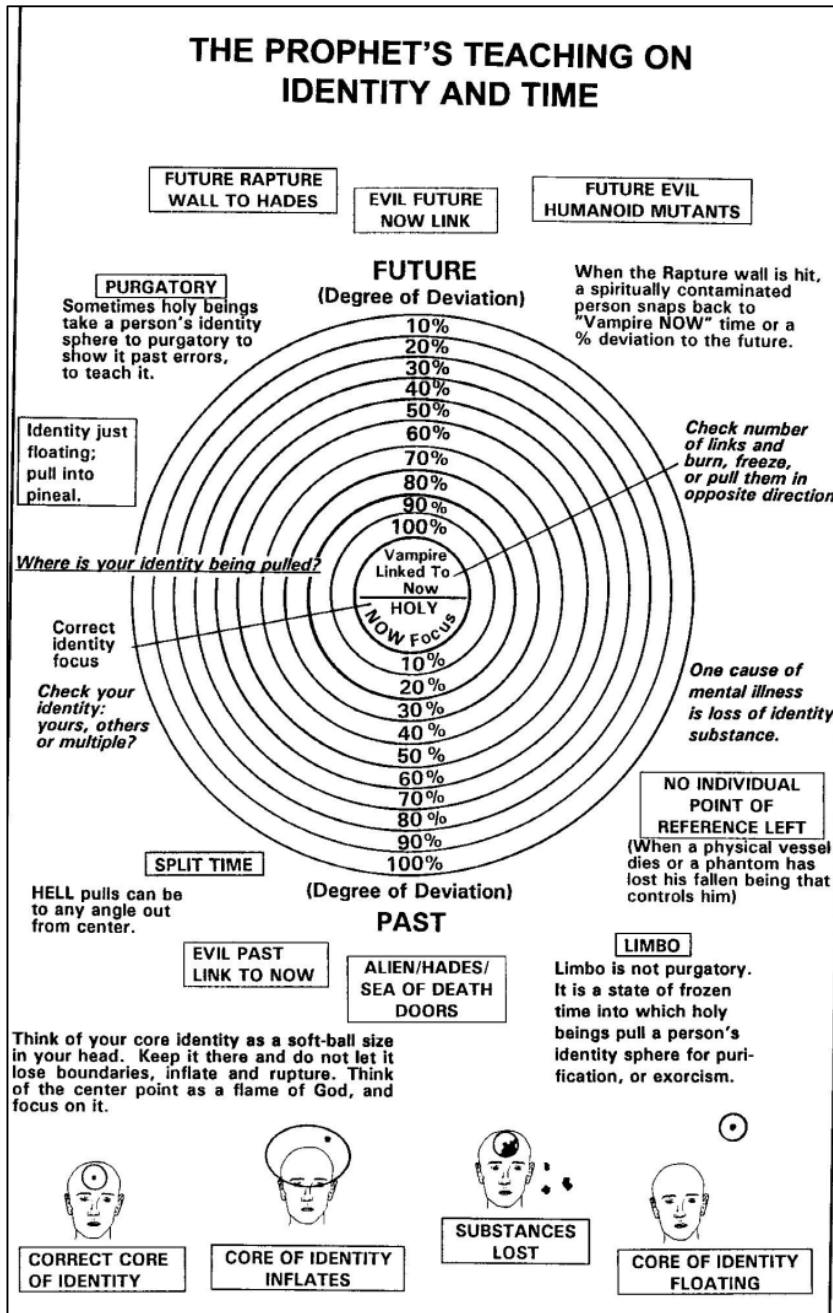


In the Advanced Esoteric Dowsing Books I, II, III do you remember I drew the (man) above your head, the spirit man? I want you to have your *desire* in the spirit guy and not in your lower guy. The reason is, what I am seeing with her, is that her desire was too low into her form rather than in her spirit. By pulling it *up*, the B block would not be as bad. These letter blocks are within the spirit but the spirit was being dragged down into form and that is your problem. You need to keep your spirit a little higher than your form. Your problem is that your spirit starts going underground.

You have to look at each person differently. Some people are so 'floaty' that they would be better having their spirit superimposed over their physical bodies. But in her case she needs to pull it (above her head) because she is too solid. Now I am going to check the letter "C". (Pause)

You have an F problem that relates to desire on the [inaudible] side. You have some elemental or dark force relating to desire that is blocked on the "F"... "G"... "H", ok, you have an H problem. It is actually your husband, I think. We are going to pray for whatever we need to get this clear. Let me see if I can figure it out. (Pause) Pray for Divine Intervention.

These subliminal programs are actually in every television and for that matter, everywhere. Often the effect is to undermine and weaken you spiritually by having fears and by not being in the now. That is another Pole you need to look at.



Teaching on Identity and Time
 Chart excerpted from "A Prophet's Story"

ASK: Which of these letters are in the Now?
 Are they in the Past?

What we have to do now (is create) an up and down Scale/Pole. The problem is, it is tricky. In order to understand things you often have to go backwards and forwards and if there is a lot of contamination, people try to hold you in the past and the present. I want to chart:

PAST/Down
 FUTURE/Up
 NOW in the Center.

Remember what I said, the power is in the Now. Check to see if your desire, will and intention is anywhere else.

On your INTENTION POLES, on the left I want you to put "False God" or "Controlling Person" or it could be a controller of any kind which could include the Program.

On the right I'm going to put just "Selfish." The problem with a person...what exactly is Intend Substance? It is not the same thing as intention, but intention is purer in language. A person is either selfish or a person wants to....and I don't mean selfish about things, they are selfish about their whole mission: their reason for living.

The intention has a lot to do with Reason for Living. Is your reason for living to have [social acceptance?] indulgence? Is it in fact to worship a false god or to submit to a controller? That sounds a lot like Will. Let me see if I have a controller trying to mess with me. Ok, I've got it, what it means.

INTENTION SCALE: (Check each letter of the Alphabet)

100%-----0%:-----100%

"FALSE GOD/Controlling Person" **"LAW OF SPIRIT"** **"NO LAW" SELFISH**

"To obey Law of a False God or Controller"

To obey on the left hand is "To obey laws of a false god or of a controller." So in other words, is your path that of obeying the constraints of a false god or of a controller or in fact it is at the other pole, which would be "NO LAW." In the middle it would be "LAW OF SPIRIT." Remember what Jesus said: "They obey the letter of the law but not the spirit of the law."

The saying “Of the Letter” is a mystery in that in order to clear the spirit you have to check the letter blocks:

That is because these are the Letters of the Law. For instance you could say that you should never speed and that would be man’s laws. And yet, what if a murderer was chasing you? You would speed.

Selfish would mean “I have a right”; personal rights. For instance you could say that: “No god would expect a mother to give up her children” or “No God would expect someone to leave a spouse because once you are married to somebody then that is forever.” That would be like someone reading the Bible and saying that was the Letter of the Law relating to the self or of society. You see, the right side of the pole chart would be like the microcosm and the left side of the pole chart would be the macrocosm. Some people go toward the macro and some toward the micro.

Macrocosm: Spirit of the Law

Left Side

Microcosm: Letter of the Law

Right Side

So I will check you guys to see if you have any more problems here. A good example of this pole though; sometimes people who are extremely religious with a rigid system of what they believe the reality of religion is, will often swing toward believing there is no God. If something hits their world view that they don’t understand they will then begin to believe there is no God. If there is no God except what they view God to be, then there must be no God. For instance if a person is god to you and then that person leaves you, then you think there is no God. If you think that God would never let your child die of leukemia and the child dies of leukemia, then you think there is no God because only a cruel god would do that.

However God exists beyond both of these poles; above it. There is a mystery in which there are pieces of the puzzle that we fit and we fill and there is karma and other things that affect [-inaudible -]. Why are the pieces so crooked? I could draw (spirit) pictures of each of your pieces of the puzzle and I might do that, because each one of the points is a flaw that you must face and which has to do with spirit.

For instance, I am going to draw Cel here. And as I have been doing these spirit drawings, I do them in order to heal my spirit when it gets out of kilter from work. Now I am drawing a black spot that has to do with evil awareness. This is Cel in spirit. What (one would want) them to be is a circle with a dot but the dot should be white, so I want it to just be a circle. Now on each one of those (points) you can dows the soul lesson but keep the up of the drawing up. I will put a little arrow for Up.

Now I’m going to do Sur. (Pause) Now in truth, you should have no spirit links to other people because they have their own guides and guardians. She has a (daughter link) and each one of the points, corners, is an abnormal thing.

For Suk: Yes, Suk’s spirit is being....I have to pull it back, it was out. Oh, God, it has something on it. Often I draw circles with a dot in the middle to mean the **Screen** that you view life through. But it is actually the Screen (through which) I view life because I view everyone as spirit. But I want the spirits to be clean. Many times I have worked to round out your spirits by drawing your spirits and smoothing them out. (Pause) (A xylophone is run twice outside the door) Ok, yes yours needs some work and you have a tap line on there that I will help you with.

Suk: Is it the dot?

Anon: Your dot is fine; it is the points that you have to worry about. I might have to help you with that drain.

Suk: Are you speaking about the

Anon: Someone is trying to tap you to trace what is going on. Ok, I am going to work on that leak, on the Azoth thing. When you are pulling **Azoth** or soul leaks back, it feels like you are pulling it back with your eyes. It is like “The eyes are the windows of the soul”, you know? (Pause)

There is another one. There is one behind it and often if you see one problem there will be another one behind it. Anytime you have a problem on one level, always know that it can go all the way downline and they can go upline as well. If you have a problem with Azoth, then it will probably go all the way down to the body as well. So look to the body locations and ask: “Where do I have a problem on the Soul level? Where do I have a problem on the Spirit level?” etc. While I am clearing this I am going to turn the audio-tape off. **(Break in tape)**

One of the mysteries about all of this work is that it is confusing when I talk about Left and Right, the left hand path and the left side awareness. I have drawn something here which we will make a copy of and you can make a nice one later. A person has a left and right side which you could say is your left and right awareness and there is also a way to have **CENTER AWARENESS**. You can move your awareness to center, top or bottom. You can move it and if you unblock the left and the right side so there is a communication between them then you are able to move your awareness to different places. But this is the **key**; ok?

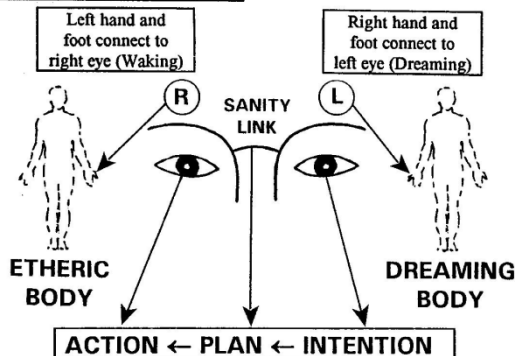
THE TWO MINDS OF A HUMAN

WAKING MIND

The waking mind makes decisions to act, think and feel, independent of the dreaming mind but is influenced subconsciously by it. The waking mind causes the etheric body to travel to location of thought resonance (hells, the past, into a fantasy thought bubble, or to be with another person.)

DREAMING MIND

The dreaming mind wanders to the object of desire and is programmed by intention. It influences action as a component of the sub-conscious mind.



SANITY LINK

The sanity link is sometimes controlled by alien forces so that the person may appear sane but be calculating and evil. To remove the alien mind may produce worldly insanity but that is preferable to allowing it to harm others. Anyone who has been taken over by an alien mind has already lost his dreaming mind, waking mind and sanity link.

◀(Chart from "A Prophet's Story")

There is your Sanity Link between your left eye and your right eye. **The Sanity Link is the communicator between the awareness and the consciousness.** (Pointing to the drawing): This is like your awareness and this is like your consciousness. If you go crazy, or you get a controller on this sanity link then you run into a problem.

Most people's sanity links are dormant, anyway, in that they don't have a link between...you could think of it as your conscious mind and subconscious mind. But when that is fully opened to 100% maximal, then you can move your consciousness out like a ball into the middle of the room and the awareness together and behind (sic) and that is when you would say that you have a double being.

Any person can aspire to this. But what it means is being able to face your flaws and errors in your consciousness because if you have hang-ups, engrams, hatred, if you have problems on these poles, then you are not going to be able to face operating within Law in such a way that you would be safe.

The danger is, that many people who have been in spiritual science then associate your awareness with "There is no evil" because there is a right hand path and a left hand path which is like saying "Don't be aware. Don't eat from the tree of knowledge of good and evil." Well, there is a good reason for that.

It is as though; in the ancient teachings it was said that God threw out the orderly sparks on the right and the disorderly sparks on the left and between that was supposed to be the **VEIL**. There were orderly worlds and disorderly worlds and they produced a kind of friction that was a part of the mega system. What it actually produces is matter and anti-matter.

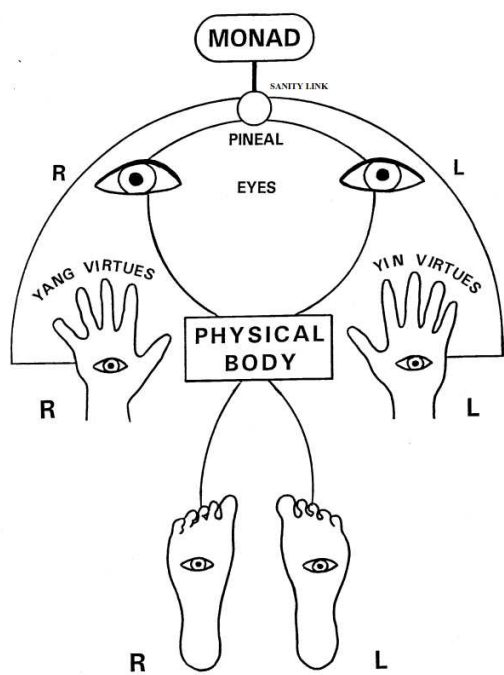
◀Chart from Advanced Esoteric Dowsing Book II

There is a matter and anti-matter that is apart from consciousness and awareness. The Anti-Matter has, you could say, consciousness and awareness within it just as the matter that we live in, the world that we live in, has a consciousness and awareness. The danger is that alien energies come from a world of Anti-Matter and one of the deadly things about these government research programs is that they have brought Anti-Matter onto the Earth which means that the matter of the Earth is going to be sucked out, in essence, and the Earth is going to lose its own cosmic dust molecules and will die. (Pause)

(There are accelerating actions) such as nuclear explosions and there is some aspect of magic in (the use of) different poles, or the same pole, which is like a suspension...where you have two south poles. That is what they used as Time/Space portals to the Anti-Matter worlds. It is an aspect of a Time/Space portal but that is absolutely deadly because it is like the Anti-Matter.... (Pause)

One way (this is done); you know that I have told you they put force fields in (*inaudible*) and the government has done experimentation on this and one of the ways they damage you, they will put two south pole magnets on either side of your head. They don't have to have magnets; they can do it with a type of a ray, an electro-magnetic forcefield. When they do that, they damage you but that is how they are doing the Time/Space travel stuff.

BODY-SOUL CONNECTIONS



(This is similar) to a part of the movie about the ship that disappeared and the people were half there and half not: The Philadelphia Experiment. It is something like that. What they have been trying to do with me is by having my head... and they are doing it now and let me see if I can stop it. This is where the equipment comes in. I wondered why the heck were they on the roof of the house and they probably went into the attic as well, and why did they crawl under the house? I can see where they have crawled under the house through the crawl space.

They were putting things near the head of wherever I slept that created a force field. It isn't like they used big speaker magnets or anything. They are actually using an electro/magnetic thing that creates a force field that is extremely weakening. If you had a *(Pause)* I am trying to pull down power to block them. See, there *are* Holy Beings who can block this, and there *are* ways to destroy it. See, now they are blasting my heart.

There is a correlation; and remember I have said that anything that happens in the physical world, you have to look at the spiritual causes which have brought this forth. There are people who actually...you could say that their *bodies* are in hells. Remember when Jesus said: "The Kingdom of Heaven is within you." Some people you could say are walking hell machines and when you are around them, you feel as though you are dying. It is like you are in a spiritual death frequency. This is what I am seeing.

There is a correlation in the spiritual realm of having two south-pole magnets together when you are in the presence of the hell machine. The **HELL MACHINE** can be a person's spirit body that then moves into a room. Like I can **ask**: "*How many spirit bodies are in this room, that are hell machines?*" I can see three. They do not belong to anyone in this room but there are three people listening in, who have hell machines on their bodies that are able then, to tap our vitality in the same way a scientist would by putting two south pole magnets together to make your body go crazy. It would affect every body part if you are in a strong force fieldsee, something is on my nose now (sniffing). *(Pause)*

There is one spirit whose name is Jim. I don't know this Jim. Jim Campbell? Does anybody know Jim Campbell? It may be someone who came in with another (spirit). Of course spirits, you know, just follow anybody with any spiritual light. Spirits on the street can follow you in. You have to learn to recognize them and get rid of them. If you have the L rods you can tell where they are in the room. They are on the realm of the spirit.

Now people with hell doors on their body or whose body is a hell resonator *can* be changed. Remember I said that almost all the laws rest on Gender and Polarity and the laws of Generativity. I want you to think of two south-pole magnets together. This is similar to homosexuality in that you could say if a woman is like North and a man is like South then they should attract. Two south poles, two north poles should not attract. Or it could be the other way around, I don't know. But the concept is the same.

I think the second spirit is Philippe who has a hell door the size of Dallas all over his spirit and is in this room. *(To operators): Alright...you better straighten up!* See, people, no matter where they are, they can always learn and even in the spirit world, spirits can learn. Discarnates can learn and they can do something better. A lot of people unfortunately today are trapped in the Anti-Matter worlds of the Alien grays. These people, if they are not retrieved, will be devoured. They won't have any spirit or soul left and there is a certain length of time where if a person does not get loosened from the alien grey energy, then they actually are devoured. You think of Anti-Matter as being like a Pac-man on a screen and if they are not taken out of there, they will be devoured. You could **dowse**: "*How devoured is a person?*"

Cel is 10% devoured. (Another student) has 20%; right now there are two taps on you that I have to remove before I can measure and you, too. Another (student) has 20% with a tap that I have to work on. You are 30% devoured. I will help you with that and we ask the holy beings to please help as well. I will put this audio tape on hold while we are clearing these taps. ***(Break in tape)***

There are, you can say, **Planetary Supervisors or Managers** that come from other worlds and **Judges** that come beyond our world. But they are over planetary systems. You could say they might be over the three galaxies; something like that. We are at a point where they are having to intercede to help Earth because Earth has made a serious mistake in opening the doors to the Anti-Matter. The likelihood of the Earth being demolished soon is immanent. The matter to the New Heaven and New Earth has been eroded by this program of using the Anti-Matter substance. It is kind of like the fake-fat, left hand molecules stuff but it is more than left hand molecule, it is actually deadly to the Earth system in general.

They think of it as personal power, but in reality what they get is what I call the Black Kundalini. The **Black Kundalini is the Anti-Matter Kundalini** which then poisons them until they get to the point where they are completely Black Kundalini; where they are controlled by the alien mind. 100% control is the Alien mind control. So the reason they use sex as a way (to control people); the aliens then can take over bodies with the alien mind control. They think it is a government project but in fact it is an alien control government project.

Man is so easy to tempt. All you have to say is "*You are going to get money, you are going to get technology, you are going to get all these things in exchange for just letting us be here*" while in fact it reminds me of an old Twilight Zone where the aliens came to the earth. They had a book they were trying to decipher: "How to Serve Man" and it was a cookbook *(Laughter)*. That is what they have, is a cookbook. *(Pause)*

So I say, how can we overcome something so massive as the Anti-Matter doorways? We have to shut the Anti-Matter doors! And if we don't shut the Anti-Matter doors then we are going to continue to lose substance of this world and it will all be sucked into the alien mind. The alien mind then, will have devoured.....**END OF SIDE B**

Six Anti-Christ Doors and Opposing Laws

Charts from "A Prophet's Story"

THE SIX ANTI-CHRIST DOORS

Centrifugal

- Belief there is no evil
- Androgyny
- Gender hate
- Murder

Centripetal

- Hatred for authority
- Wanting to be your own god.

Centrifugal

- Love of Form and Beauty over Holiness
- Desire to create your own Reality
- Hatred for boundaries (Laws) and for Truth

The sounds of Hades now ring the Earth NOW position.

Centrifugal

- Narcissism
- Materialism
- Theft
- Selfishness
- Hate followed by onanism without congestion

Centripetal

- Homosexuality
- Desire to defile
- Liars

Centripetal

- Romance/family obsessions
- Desire to devour another person.

When the individual listens to the sounds that come through the Mega-Earth anti-Christ portals, he has begun to adjust his body crystals in such a way as to align with the holes—thereby creating matching holes in his individual system.

The holes will **NOT** be present in the New Earth System.

By keeping your individual point of reference in your pineal, you align it with the center of the NOW Earth-Mega Point, rather than the periphery where hells and Hades intersect. The habit of *willfully* dropping this point to the groin is due to a decision to defile and control others. It results in auric ruptures which become anti-Christ doors.

OPPOSING LAWS

**HUMANITY'S LAWS:
HEAVENLY DECREES FOR THE ATTAINMENT
OF ETERNAL LIFE**

The first Law must be accepted and incorporated before the second and third can be of value.

LAW #1:
Deny base desires and you will find all that you need.
(Base desires are primarily love of money or sexual obsessions.)

LAW #2:
You must align with heaven to know God. God does not bow to man. Any part of a man, body-mind-soul, which does not align with holiness will die.

LAW #3:
No man can enter heaven without the key of a holy intercessor whose job is to show humanity the way. Without saint intercessors on Earth to provide heaven keys, there is only death.

LAW #1:
Devour others; steal, lie, kill those who are in your way of attaining your desires.

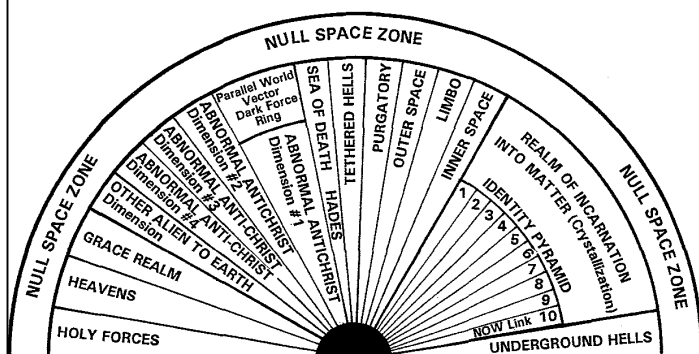
LAW #2:
Create your own reality. Have no boundaries of thought or deed. Lie to yourself and others. Become your own being that is created in your own image of the reflection of your desires.

LAW #3:
Use sex as a method of controlling other people and as a way to allow the anti-Christ to enter the Earth.

ALIEN ANTI-CHRIST LAWS:
UNHOLY DECREES FROM ANOTHER WORLD

The anti-Christ Laws begin at #3 and move upward to complete degeneration of the vessel, unless they are entered through the rejection of Heavenly Law #3 downward.

NORMAL AND ABNORMAL LAYERS OF SELF



NORMAL AND ABNORMAL LAYERS OF SELF in Humans and Evil Incarnates

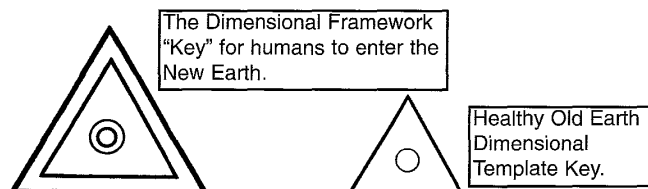
Look for contamination and vampire lines to and from other people and fallen beings on normal or abnormal layers of beingness, or between layers, where auric ruptures occur.

VICINITY FLOATERS :
Thoughtforms or
desire elementals

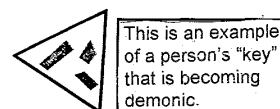
Doppelganger formation occurs due to a change of the body tissues after an extra four alien dimensions are added to the normal human 31 dimensional framework. The four extra dimensions are the doorways that allow the Asuras to control human bodies. The four extra dimensions are added when a person rejects the holy three Laws and accepts the Anti-Christ Laws into his thoughts, emotions, and actions.

THE PROPHET'S TEACHING ABOUT THE RAPTURE KEY

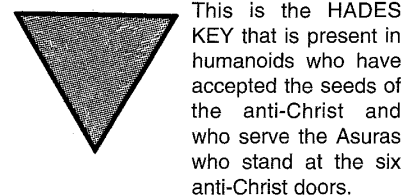
Your own template must
match the HOLY KEY of the
New Heaven and New Earth.



The speed of degeneration of the Dimensional framework is regulated by how much generative substance is fed to the fallen beings. The more substance that is fed, the faster the individual will decay.



Black areas indicate the percentage of individual identity that has been turned over for use by fallen beings. Some fallen beings devour the Air aspect, some the Fire, and some the Water aspect of the sense of self. They do this only if the six anti-Christ doors are open.



July 17, 1996 Audio Tape Transcribed SIDE A

(This taped lecture is also printed in a small booklet format by this Library)

I would like to have an overview of what we have done so far, but more importantly I'd like to just point out that any time that you are not in the now you are likely to suffer a lack of balance of power. And yet it is hard to be in the Now when you are frightened or embarrassed or anything because if you are embarrassed then you are comparing something to a past memory and if you are frightened then you are looking to the future to something that could happen. To be a person of power you have to continually access what is appropriate beyond expectations, beyond training and also beyond what is even happening in the *now*, ironically. The irony of being in the now is that there are octaves like the Akasha readings. If you are in the *Now* to a point where you are panic stricken in the now then you swing to the past and the future; you swing both to terror, what you have learned about death and also fear that that is going to happen. You are in the past and the future. So absolute blind terror generally is destructive.

However to be a little bit on edge, just enough to keep you from being lazy, in points of time in that you have to make a decision but you have to make it from a point of lightness and calmness even if it is extremely dangerous--it is almost as though you have to say that it doesn't matter. That is one reason that it was good for us to go and have our light dinner tonight because we have had danger and we continue to have danger in that what has happened in the physical realm as far as having been...had our lives, particularly mine, but also, I suspect through your association with me, and others' association with me, people have suffered from being used as guinea pigs. And it is like we want to go through our lives thinking that nothing will ever happen to us that is so dreadful...that somehow there is a God in the heavens that wouldn't allow it, or a mamma or daddy, or an aunt or an uncle, a grandparent, a husband, or a wife, or a sibling that somehow just wouldn't let these things happen to us. But when it comes right down to it, our experiences are drawn to us by mysteries of spirit, in that if an event happens to us, it is not necessarily that it is our karma. Like many people of great spiritual beauty are born into impoverished families. You see that here in Mexico all the time, where they are born in poverty, they suffer and have great dignity; and they may be deformed from lack of protein or something, it doesn't matter. Of course in Mexico you don't have much of that because the beans and rice make a good protein, but it's just that you can't assess things simply from one standard or another, from a materialistic standard.

I have said that all evil in the world really comes from the Mafia equation where there is the materialism, which goes along with gambling. If you look at people's spiritual lives on the basis of what how much they have materially, then you are involved in the Mafia equation. And if, say, you view people's value as to whether they have a husband, or a wife or if they have borne children, that sort of thing, or whether they are sexy, or pretty, or ugly, or plain or whatever, then you are part of the sexual Mafia equation which equates with prostitutes in that almost all.... if you look at centers of crime like Las Vegas; you have the gambling casinos, you have the prostitutes, you have people who go there to sell themselves for a job, or a lifestyle, or for money or to be a hit man or anything. Some people will be prostitutes for anything. But it still is sexual because most people that will sell anything for a rush; they *are* prostitutes. They might be prostitutes because they will murder for money, because they will sell loved ones, because they are afraid, because they are a Judas Iscariot; because of various reasons. People betray, people steal, people lie, and a lot of people will do anything for a dollar bill and they are prostitutes

The carnality thing, it is like... the Mafia equation is something you will have to face every day of your life. "*Am I only the mirror of what someone else thinks I am?*"...whether I'm attractive, whether I'm sexy, whether I'm valued as a family member, as a sister, as a brother, as a son or daughter. Or "*Am I inherently valuable because I choose to be impeccable?*" And your value is dependent upon your impeccability, not upon the standards that society would like to inflict upon you. Because it may be your fate to not be married, to be married, to be married a lot of times, as I was, to be a child, to be an adult, to be frail, to be strong, to be wobbly sometimes and lean on an arm, to be strong sometimes and offer an arm. It may be your fate to be dark, to be light, to be many things, anything or nothing. And that attachment to form is the hardest thing in the world to let go of, because it means indeed letting go of all that you ever thought you were. You were first a baby and you thought you were part of your mother and how hard it is to release that idea that "I'm not my mother". Then later your father, and then of course your first love and a broken heart that follows as part of the training of growing apart from the central identity of value in relationship only to others.

Whether one can bear the heartache of a lost love, of lost friendship of the betrayal of those that loved you, or who you loved. Whether one can bear the betrayal of one's family, whether one can bear the betrayal of co-workers, whether one can bear the sorrow of *being* the betrayer, of losing all that you had because of some act you did, some act they did. It is all one and the same. When it comes right down to it, your impeccability in the now is what must be your scale to weigh your measure of worth. The measure of worth that you have should be inherently yours and not another person's. One of my greatest errors in life has always been to evaluate other people by my standard of superficiality of form. And yet I believe everybody, almost everybody does that.

You can look at it from a cultural basis. In some places if a woman cuts her hair off like mine, then she is so socially unacceptable that a man would never turn his head, or if she wears pants in some countries. That is why I when I went to Europe I only wore skirts, long skirts, because I knew I would be treated better, and I was indeed treated better, as a lady. But a lady should be a lady whether she is in pants, whether she is in a dress or whether she is wearing nothing at all, or too much, or a nun's habit. And a man should be a man no matter what he wears. Whether a man is a man or a woman is a woman depends upon the inherent belief in one's gender identity in relationship to the Divine Megaman of the plan of God. And that one's own sense of identity has to be respected and explored as to where there might be triumphs or failures in the struggle towards spiritual purification.

If there is one thing all the struggles of the past five years has brought me, is the realization that the Law of Polarity and the Law of Gender have so much to do with all that is worthwhile in living. And it doesn't just mean that there are men and women and that there is good and bad. It means that there are things like magnets, north and south poles, it means that where you are on the planet impacts your spiritual, mental and physical health and well-being and that by understanding the mystery of magnetism both in the sense of the magnet and also of personality. What makes one person magnetic, or another person magnetic, or one lacking in magnetism? What makes a teacher great? What makes a teacher weak? A teacher is great if a teacher understands the primary laws and does his or her best to incorporate them in life, and also if it is their fate to be a teacher. There is just a lot to do with fate, and as I said, fate, if accepted, will bring down Grace.

Now, none of us should worry too much about retracing the past, but it may be impossible to recover the damage that has been done to us and in most cases we should allow Grace to occur. I'm talking about the impact of societal damage but also the impact of being in a time when this horrible series of events has occurred in relationship to the mental status of some of the people that we have known. What I have witnessed in regard to the degradation of the human spirit over the past five years has been so mind-boggling that I have struggled against all odds to keep my sanity and my belief in God and my belief in my fellow man. And the times I appeared to be aloof it was merely to protect those around me, to keep them away from me. And yet the greatest horror of all that could have happened and that happened, in the death of the husband that I loved, and you could say "Was justice done, was justice not done, etc. etc. etc...", I don't know because in justice you have to look at karma and everything, I know God's Vengeance is His own and we should turn justice over to God. We should not look at whoever the organization was that started this study regarding the mental control, the alien and nagual studies. Whoever started it, whoever is going to finish it, I don't know. I will say it was a dreadful thing, but I will also say that in some ironic twist of fate, that I benefited, in that it was so gut wrenching, so dreadful and terrible in the truest sense, in the literary sense of the word "terrible", that I was torn asunder by it on every realm of my being over the last five years. I became something else, in that the way that soldiers go to war and when they come back, they are somehow different. Some of them will come back with their leg shot off, like in the poem where a kid walked up and he said "What happened to your leg, mister?" and the man said "A bear bit it off". And in such a way we must be veterans from our wars, too, our personal wars. That we must not bear our scars too readily and we must somehow bow out with some sense of grace and dignity and the events of the human dramas that have happened over the last five years. And seeing the tragedies and seeing the horrors and not understanding *where* these things were coming from and not understanding *how* to control the events. I would like to say it was all pat-and-dried, all I had to do was lift my hands and say to God "*Dear Lord, will you help me overcome the horrors that I'm witnessing? Why is it Lord that for two months straight I was not allowed to sleep? Why is it that there were energy fields so strong that I could not use any electrical appliance, a TV or anything in my bedroom for the loud roar that came from the ceiling, from the crawl space in the attic? And where was it coming from and why? And why was it that blood ran out of my ears and my eyes? Why Lord, why?*" I can say that I would like to throw my hands up to God and say "Ok, God, why did you fail me or what was it Lord, that I was supposed to be some sort of missionary?" I would have to say no, none of the above.

God has to do with Law, and I believe in God, and I believe in Law and I also believe that all things work together for good for them who love the Lord and do His work. However I also believe it may not have occurred to the same individual that the damage occurred to. That we are in fact in a human soup and we have responsibility for our fellow man. It doesn't mean that we can pick up everybody's trash from the side of the road and say "See, I am living a holy life because I'm picking up all the Marlboro packages". But it does mean that sometimes we are led by our spirit to be in difficult circumstances so as to become greater than we were. The irony is, we often will appear worse than we were to those that will look upon us.

If you look at superficial circumstances for the last five years for as long as any of you... well, you guys have not known me that long, but for those who knew me. Those that knew me ten years ago would have sworn that I was much better than I am today in being a sacrificial nurse, mopping up the cancer sores of the dying. And yet it was God that called me from that and led me to the events that occurred because God indeed led my spirit to the events. It didn't mean that I called up some terrorist group or agency, or whoever funded this project, I still don't know. But I will say that God

led my spirit to it to somehow see, how does one endure mightily, how does one endure with maybe a few errors, but indeed come out of it with some sense of dignity about who you are.

If you were in a Viet Cong prison for five years and you went sometimes for weeks on end without sleeping but an hour a night, and the constant buzzing in your ears from some sort of energy source that you don't even understand...when you shut your eyes and some hologram shoots out into your eyes from a light fixture and you don't know where it is coming from...when you see space ships and everybody who visits you sees space ships over your house...when you start doing research on these things and suddenly you...all sorts of weird things start happening. The beds start shaking for no reason, your children's beds start rising up off of the floor, shoes rising and moving to the other side of the room without warning. You want to think what is this? Take Carrie to the Prom? No. *There is some sort of energy field that relied upon known or unknown laws. Always realize that no matter what happens to you, there are laws that govern it-- you may not know the laws, but the laws govern it.*

Just as physics principles apply to dropping an apple and it's hitting the ground is gravity, so do the physics principles apply to what has happened to us. The only sadness in the current scientific community in my mind, is that they refuse to acknowledge that the spirit and the soul are affected indeed mightily by electro-magnetic forcefields. It has been said in the alien abduction literature that people said the aliens had shown them souls and they rolled them around on the floor like balls. They said "Look, we can even control your souls". That was nothing more, I believe, than some sort of experiment in mind control. I am thoroughly convinced that most of the alien abduction (events) that have occurred has to do with psychological experimentation and warfare experimentation. They are Defense Department budget material of our country and other countries, and aliens have in fact intersected our air space and they were used. The matter that made up their plane, made up their ship, and flesh was used in experiments that I personally know about. And I know that I never agreed to this, and yet I am grateful for it. Not because I'm some pie-in-the-sky, sort of person, a rose colored glasses person. But I am grateful because maybe it showed the people on top of this project, whoever ...it is obviously a world-wide project. But I just want them to realize out of all of this, that I have no animosity for them, that somehow I am indeed grateful and humble for the experience. And I'm grateful and humble even in the face of the fact that it completely destroyed my family, that my children are ill, that they think that I abandoned them, and I *never* abandoned them. I loved them enough to try to send them away so they would not be treated and tested as I was. It is also why I sent away most of my students. The ones I thought could endure it longer, I tried to keep them on longer and those that couldn't I tried to send them away. I didn't know at the time what was happening, but I knew it had something to do with an organization that was testing me.

I also know that most people who go through this sort of testing and torturing, never know what hit them. Most of them end up insane or dead. And I have escaped that fate, although they would like to argue otherwise. I'm not insane; I'm not dead, even though I have had almost every disease known to man. That the governments can spend, and the defense department would spend that much energy figuring out *why* somebody endures and *why* somebody stays healthy in the face of torture, instead of just torturing them, seeing if one out of a thousand survives, then the world would certainly be a better place. The defense would be defense instead of offense.

But, that is a big mission and all we can do is (*inaudible*) one person at a time and we can go and we can do our best with what we know. You know when I first started having the horrors come upon me, I wrote books which were very rough like the Mystery of the Logos Angstroms, and yet I was so inundated with the horrors that I was shown. And I was shown misinformation in an attempt to get me to present it as misinformation, because that is one of the psychological ploys.

As time wore on I began to understand that the only way to know anything truly is to go beyond the normal ways of knowing anything. In other words I found that I couldn't trust originally an emotion because that can be stimulated by a drug that they put in your water or something. You can't trust a thought because they can put thoughts in your head with holograms, they can insert (an implant) in your ear, or up your nose, or up the roof of your mouth or through a hole in your forehead; they can give you thoughts which they can bounce off of satellites like you are just a radio station. They can have a 24 hour a day thought system bouncing off a radio station in a satellite going around the earth or the moon. The moon is used as a station as well. And all they have to do is dial your frequency in, so that you indeed are nothing but a receiver for some station that says "kill, kill, kill" or "love, love, love" or "die, die, die". And when they are ready for you to love, they point it to love and when they are ready for you to kill they point it to kill and when they want you to die, they point it to kill yourself. If they want you fat, they point it to "Eat". Now that's a simplification.

But I'm here to tell you, that these things are occurring and that there are people involved in this project that had no idea what they were getting into. And somehow out of it they too, became humbled and full of love and desired that men should have free will. That somehow, some way "someday there's a place for us", like in West Side Story where the rumble in the park can be more than that, it can be...somehow we could sit down and we could say: "What went wrong

here? Why did this start, why was it so covert?" Granted, with the alien stuff you've got to keep it covert. But was it right the way it grew? What were the motivations? It wasn't just to keep down hysteria.

Why do you think the H. G. Wells show over the radio made people so crazy?--War of the Worlds --because indeed the aliens *were* coming, had come. And yet aliens are controllable. I have found that out myself. When I finally realized that indeed the aliens had come, I found that most of them could not survive in their normal bodies. So what they had to do, they had to find a way to clone into human bodies. They did it by splicing it with an animal substance, with an animal genetic material or some other kind of genetic material in people who were susceptible and gradually weaned them into the population. There were also anti-rejection drugs used in the early experiments.

But as a result they developed clones of aliens that were being incorporated into the human population which brought with it deadly viruses which have not fully manifested, but which can be controlled if it is stopped now.

What really made me sick was when I realized that a lot of people who do channeling, those psychics, they are channeling things that are being told them by this organization: "*Look for 12- strand DNA...!*", "*You are going to be so happy...!*" (For example) B. Marachek (?) or whatever her name is (Machais?). They are being told to accept the aliens--- and why do you think that (movie director) showed up at the dowsing convention when I was there? Because I told him on the spot that "You have an alien implant, and he did and he does, except I'm trying to loosen it. And anyone in the room could dowse it a mile away. It is because they told him to write a book like "E.T."---little smiley nice guys.

The problem is that it has gone against the original notion to make people accept them along with us, that these beings were leaving a dying world and bringing their death with them.

There are many people now in organizations that supported this research that realized the deadly nature of this. That if you want to promote a super species, you don't do it by people of high tech but low morality, who are not human, who bring in dimensions that are deadly to our world, that have anti-matter aspects, that have aspects of nuclear breakdown.

Now, I'm telling you that the aliens themselves are deadly in that they have viruses, but that the technology that they brought was even more deadly. The reason they developed the viruses they have was that their technology was so advanced in relationship to their spiritual growth. And unfortunately they had Fallen Asuras that helped them. The Asuras were high level beings that Rudolf Steiner and others have talked about---that were in the prophecies of the Hindus etc. that had to do with beings that took away a person's identity in *this* age and they have been prophesied through all time. I could go into every major spiritual text, the Mayan, the Vedas, the Bible, the (New) and Old Testament and I could show you that everything that has happened in the last 20-30 years was prophesized.

We need to look to the future now. It is as though the battle over the last...and I'm sure that people with great scientific and spiritual minds have struggled within their own hearts at the tragedies which have occurred in relationship to the over-zealous scientists who were clumsy manipulators of shared technology with alien minds. The technology which was so ill suited for our time became a deadly curse to the Earth.

However, there is a technology which can be beyond that, and that is the technology of the spirit and the soul. Which is what Rudolf Steiner said is the only thing that would save mankind in the battle of the Asuras. The Mayan calendar ends before too long because this very battle was prophesized. And yet as I have said time can stretch or shrink, and mankind's decisions influence whether man survives or whether he fails as a mega group or as an individual.

I have said that with all the energy fields that are going on, you cannot trust your emotions, your thoughts or even your dowsing and it may even be so that your spirit gets fractured and even your soul gets fractured but there is something you can trust: is if your own body has become a hologram of the New Heaven and New Earth. And I'm not being a preacher, here, I am being real. There is a mechanism as I mentioned in The Prophet's Story, where a man can become greater than he is by somehow being touched by something greater than he is.

Now being touched by something greater has to do with an inherent faith and an inherent defenselessness. It is interesting that the *Defense* Departments of the world have banded together for this project. And yet, there is something about being defenseless that is, in itself a defense. You can have all the guns in the world, but what will it do? Look at what happened in Waco. They (in Waco, Texas) were used in this project but they were crushed because they started building up guns. They looked at it from a physical perspective... "*Oh, I've got to build up guns because I'm threatened*" instead of realizing that they had to deal with it from a spiritual perspective.

And in looking at things through the spirit, doesn't mean you neglect the physical you still have to act appropriately. But your spirit can bypass almost everything and even if your spirit is shocked, your body can somehow *know* what to do if you practice the techniques that I have taught over the last five years. Which include evaluating things from the perspective of the frequency of the disorder and your optimal frequency. For some of this it takes dowsing.

However there is something beyond dowsing in that your mind or your eyes are drawn to what you are rejecting--or that you are either drawing or rejecting it. Say you look at the alphabet, you pulled up a card like a grade school card and say "A" and you see if --"Oh, do I feel resistance when I put this A close to my eyes? Or do I feel drawn

to it, like --zap--?" Then you would have like a centripetal or centrifugal attraction or repulsion. Then you ask "do I feel drawn with a B?" (and so on).

This is beyond dowsing, you may actually feel nauseated when you look at a B or a C or a D and that is a sign, if a person is thwarted at dowsing, that is a form of dowsing, but your eyes dowse more than the rest of your body when you are under great spiritual stress. *But if your eyes look upon that which is unholy, then they will not.* That means that you cannot under any circumstances indulge in pornography because pornography is one of those things that kills your eyes. If your eyes are dead, it is hard to pull back in spirit--- if your eyes lose their shine.

Now some people who are sorcerers may have shiny eyes but they are like the black obsidian. Once when I was in New York City I saw this black obsidian mirror that the sorcerer's use to pull people...when I looked at it I saw a demon's face and I thought "This is the most hideous thing." I realized that it was the left hand path of the nagual aspect where the mirror would be to pull-in into darkness. Then I thought there must be a mirror that is like light, like a telescope or something or a microscope that is reflecting light upwards. And I thought "Why can't it be like that Leonard Cohen song where..." (sings):

*"And Suzanne holds the mirror,
Suzanne takes you down to a place by the water,
You can hear the boats go by; you can hear the boats forever,
While Suzanne holds the mirror."* That song is actually a mighty song.
*"And you want to travel with her and you want to travel blind,
And you think somehow you'll trust her 'cause she's touched your perfect body with her mind."*

What is your perfect body?

It is your perfect mold, your perfect soul, your perfect spirit. It is what you could be.

*"Jesus was a sailor when he walked upon the water.
He spent a long time watching from a lonely wooden tower
And when he knew for certain only drowning men could see him
He said 'All men shall be sailors then until the sea shall free them.'
He himself was broken long before the sky would open.
Forsaken, almost human, he sank beneath your wisdom like a stone."*

Think about that poetry. Remember when I said when you see with the heart you see with Lehy's? Which was...I couldn't pronounce it exactly right, but that's what the Holy Spirit told me. And I was told last night when I prayed that that meant something like 'Lighthouse'. It was like Lighthouse, a beacon;

"For the men upon the water."

And what do you do...if say, your ship is lost somewhere in the ocean and you are lost in space--just like I am half the time. What do you do? You look for the lighthouse. And what calls you to the Lighthouse? When you are looking at light you don't have a *rope* to the lighthouse when you are in the rough seas. No. What calls you to the lighthouse is the memory of where it is and you are *seeing* in the right direction.

Now I've told you with the Demon Orgasms (D.O.'s) and stuff, when people are having D.O.'s---what happens is that their energy, their light shoots out at the wrong angle, so they cannot see the lighthouse. But your eyes, if your eyes grab people in the street, then you waste the light in them. Do you see what I am saying? So you can't *shine* light out to help others. But also you might be able to see the light in someone's eyes a million miles away if that person had Lehy's, had the Holy Breath.

That's because the light of the holiness of the refined person is known in the heart, more so than the eyes. It is like the true light of a person that struggles toward holiness is not defeated even if their eyes are dug out; they would still have light off of them. It is just that the eyes represent a consciousness and awareness. Every cell in your body should hope to resonate consciousness and awareness of that which is holy, that which is pure, that which is noble and powerful. (Sings)

*"And just when you think to tell her that you have no love to give her
She gets you on her wavelength and she lets the river answer that you've always been her lover."*

Now you may think: "Why is that song mixing up Jesus with a song like Suzanne?"

"And just when you think to tell her that you have no love to give her..."

It is like so many people come into teachings with their arms already full, their hands and their cups already full so you have nothing left to *give*, which is to *receive*, in the irony of the paradox. It is like the beggar...like Suzanne is on the corner as a beggar woman, but you see, if you could really *see* a beggar, and you saw she was really a master on the corner, and you would think 'Oh my goodness, that beggar is a master, let me give her some money' like in India or somewhere. But if someone hated beggars they would just say "Get that whore away from me!" (Sings)

*"Just when you think to tell her that you have no love to give her,
She gets you on her wavelength and she lets the river answer
That you've always been her lover."*

And you might say “What does that mean? She gets you on her wavelength, huh?” It’s kind of like those alien implants that I told you about that could take from the satellite and just turn it to “Hate this, love this, love that” if you are nothing but a robot, it will work. But if you have some part of you that struggles to know what is love, what is good, what is true, what is mighty, then you can tune to the Lighthouse! To the Lehys! Irony we had the Germans (last night) because I’m sure those are German words. The way that it seemed to be spelled was with a “G” Lee-ghys. I can’t say it, but I’m sure you can. (Sings)

“That you’ve always been her lover.”

Now that sounds: “Oh, well she’s trash then, obviously Suzanne’s trash, she’s talking to men and women as ‘you’ve always been her lover’”...yet you look at the nuns and the priests. Christ is considered the (groom). It’s as though, if you look at the Sufi literature, the love poems. The love poems had to do with the Christ and a human who struggled to be the bride of Christ, or the bride of God, I’ll say. It’s all the same because it is God, it is man, it is woman, it is everybody struggling and the reason that man or woman are both brides of Christ or God is that we live in a universe that is a male universe in which the male is the sender and woman the receiver. That doesn’t mean that man never receives or woman never sends. But this is the universe in Judaism where they say, God and the Kabbala: “*God threw out the orderly sparks to the right and the disorderly sparks to the left---the 22 sounds, the 10 numbers*” and woman is created from the rib. Now, what I’m saying here is, is not that woman is less than man or man is less than woman. It is that *somebody* has to give and *somebody* has to receive to have order. To say “Oh, they are both going to give and receive, we are going to take turns every other day”. What is a day in the time of Christ, or the time of God? A day is a full manifestation of light which could take a century, it could take a minute, it could take a split second.

Many things which are manifested in the world of spirit may make a spiritual person appear to be lazy. You could look at some of the people that have spent their time in monasteries...and I’ve always said “I believe in action...” like Mother Teresa. **And yet I have learned over these last five years that sometimes the greatest work is that which is done in spirit, because it transmutes that which is done in form.** Therefore it is kind of like in Carlos Castaneda’s book where he talked about the hat and he swung the Mexican hat backwards and he said “Oh, if man had enough power he could change it so that the Spaniards never invaded Mexico.”

But it doesn’t mean whether he was supposed to do it or not, **what it meant was that you can change the past, you can change the present, you can change the future, if you can gather enough power.** But how does a person change anything? How do they gather power for one thing and what are they going to do with the power? Most people when they gather power use it up on something stupid. Then it becomes like money to them so they become materialistic and they just join the Mafia equation with personal power. For that reason anybody that uses spiritual work as a type of sorcery is nothing but a whore.

Something happened when Christ came to the Earth that changed the whole event for all of the future of the Earth. One man that grew up in the Judaic faith became the monumental force that changed everything in the future. And that is because he was impeccable enough to draw down the Christ Spark like a dove that descended upon his shoulder. And if he can do that, and if he did that, and he said “Greater things than these shall ye do”. Then he must have meant what he said.

But Christ changed everything because he changed the events by first showing it. If no one had ever seen the Christ spark in that culture, in that century, etc., then they would not have known what to compare the light, of the mysteries of the spirit because they were becoming materialists. They had set up the money changers in the temple. What used to be the wonders of the Ark of the Covenant were becoming nothing more than materialistic symbols. Because of that it was vital that the Christ spark be brought to Earth and it was fate. It was fate for Jesus Christ and it was fate for the people around him.

After that, nothing was ever the same. It didn’t mean that the other religions were invalid, that the Indians were invalid; they were all valid. I’m saying that something happened on the Mega Akasha of the Earth of which the Earth has never quit reeling. Except for, there came a time when people began to materialize the Christ in their religion and when that happened the same thing occurred that happened before, the Christ spark began to dim. Because it could only be there when it was *known* by the Holy Breath and not by the mind, not by the groin, by Tantra sex, or by any stupid thing...not by the knees, not by the feet, not by the body and yet that doesn’t mean to discount the body.

There were rituals in the Jewish religion and the American Indian that were very similar, like menstruating women should not be in the sweat lodge during the sweat ceremony of the Indians. I remember being in sweats when the American Indians would tell people to get out of the sweat lodge. And with the Jews, women were supposed to kind of be banished. There was a reason for that, certain spiritual entities or elementals are attracted by the presence of blood. Why do you think the sorcerer’s always use blood as witnesses? And yet some people then discount it and say: “It doesn’t matter at all...” what you eat, for instance.

See, there are some seasons when you should be vegetarian, or maybe your whole life should be vegetarian depending upon your constitution and the situation. There are times when I’ve eaten very little for weeks on end, and then

I eat a lot, like I did today, but it was appropriate, because of the need for that which is solid, for that which is light, that which is condensed, that which brings up, that which pulls down. And yet if you have a rigid idea of what is important, you will be dragged into misinformation and judgment on that which you know nothing about. You cannot view the vessel of anybody or anything or even the history of someone, if you ever want to evaluate who they are *now*. You have to look at each person with dignity and that is exactly what I think I think am beginning to learn after all of this. Is how to look at each person with dignity. ***END OF SIDE A.***

July 17, 1996 Audio Tape Transcribed SIDE B
Side B states: "No date indicated: Oaxaca" (Side A states July 17th)

Whatever...when you are doing high levels of service and you may have to appear to be cut off from God but that within your deep self, there is a kernel of who you really are, you should not give up. You should trust that what you know is true and not necessarily the superficialities of what you know is God. But you should trust that God is true and that there is order in the world. It is just that the disordered worlds have spilled over into the orderly. (Pause)

Right now, I'm clearing some of the alien mind control stuff out of you. Everybody has Walls of Time (see chart previous page) and what that means is that there are points where you have to make a choice in your life. And if you make the wrong choice then your life will be completely different. It doesn't mean that you won't be given other similar choices and you might think "Oh see, it really wasn't a wall of time, I'm given another choice," but in fact you are on a whole different path. Had you made the right choice the first time you might have been on a lesser path or a greater path, who knows? God knows, but the fact is that the **Wall of Time**, (a deep toned bell starts ringing) ...an omen...are being met for the whole world.

I suppose its noon, is that it? 11:35. I wonder why it rang. (Pause) I think it was rung by the hand of spirit. How many times, did anybody count it?

Student: (36 times)

Anon: The dimensions plus the alien matter would be 35 and the 36th would be the death, the **Death Dimension**. Everybody has a potential death dimension that you could say cracks open at the time of death; a dimensional matrix. It is as though each dimension you could think of as a skin that weaves in like a tapestry. But the one that sets it on fire is the 36th in relationship to the alien matter. That (bell) was rung by spirit in relationship or it could have been a correlation. But the purpose of the timing was to point out it is time to destroy the alien matter and leave the human matter. The pause before the last bell was the death dimension, the death tolls. And the high beings are destroying the alien matter right now. (Pause) Ok.

(Break in the Tape).

I want you to think about Jesus for a minute because there are correlations to your path in life and every Christian's path in life and every person who desires to live impeccably. That is the word "Christian" should mean the "Little Christ." It is as though Christ was the microcosm of the holiness above Him and that is why He was called the Son, the Son of the Father. He said: "*I and the Father are one*" that is because He was a microcosm of the holiness that begat the Earth according to Law.

When Jesus was on the cross and He said "*My Father, why have Thou forsaken me?*" What He was really saying was, the microcosm was temporarily cut off from the Father and the reason was, it was part of Jesus gapping the worlds of Anti-Matter and Matter; the worlds of destruction and the worlds of harmony. What He had to do was be cut off. In a way He was thrown like a baseball though time and space in order to finally settle in a spot where He then became like a holy Eye that could see and could also send out substance.

They are trying to block me from seeing this. The fact that He was able to come back on the third day, was in fact Him coming from the worlds of the dead to the worlds of the living because the worlds of what I will call the "Undead" is the Alien mind control world. The Undead are those that vampire the living and those that try to take the energy from our world so as to create a combustion system of some kind.

Nuclear physics in fact is a way that we have unfortunately tapped the Anti-Matter worlds and it is extremely horrible to the spiritual body in that it creates doorways to the Anti-Matter worlds and this is where all the alien crap came in by the Super conductivity stuff as well and experiments. (Pause)

In many ways, what I am having to do here, is dislodge us from the Undead. **The Undead**; and I have an illustration here, and I will make copies, the Undead are the aliens but they are more than that, they are the world of the vampire. It is the world of--remember what I called the "Tethered Ones", the Flying Wallendas, like the circus performers? They were the ones that had to be trapped because they were the ones tapping. The Undead need to be stopped because they in fact have formed a bond with the aliens so as to tap the matter of the world so they can keep alive. These are people that normally would have gone through hell and in fact would have been annihilated.

People that are intractable don't just stay in **Bardo** forever. They go to the **Sea of Death**. The Sea of Death is a compost mechanism where matter can be reduced to primal matter. If people cannot learn through so many incarnations, they are composted and they are brought back...(sic).

The evil sorcerers have found ways to tap the Alien worlds, the Undead worlds and the Vampire worlds, so as to keep alive both in form and in the other worlds and their big desire was to inhabit bodies that they could then control. The more souls, the more holiness, the more power a person had, the more they had to tap. So they needed the energy of Azoth to come from the Undead worlds to this world.

There is a mechanism that the Holy Powers sometimes use in which it is within law, but you are not to do this at your stage of development, where you must entice the evil ones to you and you must then put them where they belong whether it is in hell, jail, whatever.

Say I if wanted to change a law, I wanted to break up a mind control program against people's civil rights. Then what better way for me to do it but be in the middle of it like Nellie Bly, the reporter that went into the nut-house? The whole mental health system may change as a result of me being in there and that is not grandiose because I pointed out that it was being used by the military to arrest me without charges, without any jurisdiction to do so. The (people of the) Defense Department were the ones who ordered me into the mental hospital without any law to support them. They were going to do it again, but I ran. I have a choice: mental hospital or die. That is because I was figuring out how they were using energy to create time/space portals like the Philadelphia Experiment by tapping the alien worlds of the Undead.

But you might have thought, and many people over the last few years have thought I had become evil. It was because I was *enticing* them. I was letting them use me as a guinea pig. On one level I knew completely what was going on and on another level I was not supposed to know. I was just supposed to act according to my God in heaven and I knew how to act most of the time, with some errors. (*A man starts whistling outside of the hotel door*).

The key is that it was vital I stay alive to get to the core of the doorways to the Anti-Matter and to ours and to teach it to the people in control of this program. Would they have listened to some squirrely housewife who did exorcisms? No. I had to wait, I had to be patient, I had to be cunning, I had to be sweet and I had to be ruthless. I had to entice them because it was vital for me to stop the death of the Earth through the mechanisms of the Anti-World Matters which can still happen of course.

Nuclear War is something that drives a big hole in the spiritual matter of the Earth which then would cause the annihilation of all souls, everything, if it was to go on for very long and it has been a tremendous battle because of the nuclear fusion experiments and the fusion experiments that have happened already. It is desperate for us, a desperate time for us to stop it because if we don't, the whole Earth will be sucked into the Alien Gray worlds of Anti-Matter and that is a world of total destruction. It is a world of torture, it is a world of mass murders it is a world of automatons, it is a world where everyone is in the night of the living dead. It is a world where people are hacked for their body parts. If someone is missing a kidney they just go out in the street and hack somebody in the back and take it to the hospital and have it sewn in. When the anti-rejection drugs are perfected, you will see this.

We are approaching the nightmare of our existence if we do not stop this. And you can say "What kind of a God would tell a mother to leave her little children defenseless?" "What kind of a God would let a child be taken from his mother?" When he was crying his heart out, and his soul was fracturing and the government was experimenting on him with horror pictures night and day, night and day until he lost his mind? Can you imagine what it is like to see (a child) lose his mind? And nobody would tell me? Can you imagine a social service system that would not; nobody, not one of my relatives nor any social worker would tell me where (a child) was or if he was dead or alive? Can you imagine? I have had no crime to my record and yet I do not have the right to know if (a child) is dead or alive because the President of the United States forbids it?

(*A great bell begins to slowly toll.*)

And you can say "How can a person endure knowing that their child is tortured?" They showed me over and over again "If you don't do what we tell you, we are going to torture, we are going to blow him apart" and they showed me a million times (children) being torn to shreds and everybody that I have ever cared about if I don't quit... fighting them. (*The bell stops*). (Pause)

(*A single bell sounds*). I have been known by ex-students as the meanest bitch that ever walked. (*One single bell*) And yet I am here right now and I am still fighting night and day and I want you to fight and I want everyone to fight against the Anti-Matter destroying all that is good and decent and wholesome for not just my children but for all children.

There are people in Guatemala and places, their children are killed like cattle. The Yaqui Indians were just mowed down by the Spaniards and others. It is like they were mowed as if they were nothing. And I say that we should *care* about other people, we should care about other species, we should care about the animals and not kill them unless there is some vital reason. They looked upon me as a dangerous one that must be killed *because I was fighting the advancement of technology*. The War Department thought it was vital to be able to teleport, vital to be able to form Time/Space portals.

And NASA; why do you think "Cec" was in our program "Mr. NASA scientist?" It is because what I was doing was defying the laws of known physics because they don't understand soul and spirit and if they saw Christ walk on the water they would say it was a mirage.

Student: -Inaudible- (How are you still alive?)

Anon: It was because there were a few people who knew there was more, that I *have* in fact been helped on many levels. And there were spirits, fallen being spirits coming through these Anti-Matter portals that actually learned from me and became a little less sadistic bit by bit by bit by bit. As they tortured me they began to feel *grief* and because of that, they are approaching becoming decent and can come to the world of matter. They can quit living with their consciousness

and awareness in the Anti-Matter worlds. They can move into the world of matter and we can shut those doors and we can separate the wheat from the chaff. We can keep the holy and discard those that are foul because we *have* to.

People say *"Oh she believes in the law of Division, she is dividing people, she is divisive"* No. I am not. What I am saying is, if you don't separate the compost, if you don't take the trash out of your kitchen, it is going to be full of bugs. And that is exactly what happened. If I don't tell you *"This is how you keep a clean kitchen"* and you say *"Oh, I don't believe that. I was raised this way and I am going to keep the trash there for a week at a time with bugs in it"* and I say: *"No. Take it out every day because we are in a tropical area."* If you don't listen to me then we get a bunch of bugs. That is the law. If you have trash you get bugs and depending on where you live, you will get more bugs.

We have reached a time when the holy powers have heard the prayers of those who have dared to be cut off from God, even, and still believed in God: doubted maybe, feared yes, grieved mightily but *still* believed. Still some part thought, even in the face of total poverty, not one penny, not one relative, not one friend really. In the face of it, you would all have to be cut off from me, and I would have to be cut off from you. You would all be starved and broken if you hung around me. You would *have* to run. And it would happen to you too, to you too and you too and has on some level happened to all of us and to more. Why do you think my relatives turned their backs on me? Because it would happen to them.

But the tides are turning and this baseball, and the others, are going to be thrown back to the Maker. But not now. The Maker instead said: *"Since you built it, I will come to you"*--Field of Dreams. *"If you build it, he will come."* If you build what? If you build a bridge?

Remember I said the first coming of Christ, Christ came *down*. In the second coming of Christ may mean that Christ...we must have the Christ within us. He left a spark. When that baseball was thrown to the heavens, it carried the spark of the Superman Christ in a little container and out of that, when He went back as a spirit to his Father, what He left behind in the container was the Christ spark that went over the whole Earth and those who partook of it ate from the manna of Heaven and drank from the well of everlasting life.

Eating and drinking of that holy communion changes the cellular matter of your body. What happens then if they even take your soul away and suddenly you have no more manna and no more water? What if your body has become like the Holy Grail and that it has the resonation, it holds the song to the heavens? It says to the Father when hit; when somebody hits that Grail, does it ring like a glass in the heavens? *Cling, cling, cling!* Does it make the sound that shatters the heart of He who lives above? *"Oh...Ma Fia! Ma Fia!"*

Isn't it interesting the ironies of the dark and the light--the Mafia equation and how about the holy Mafia equation? *"My Daughter, My Daughter or My Son, My Son."*

What is the Holy Equation? If you look at the carnality of the Mafia Equation: the overindulgence of food; *"Form is beauty"*--You must be dressed up! You must be beautiful at all times! You must have the finest Italian shoes! You must have the most beautiful art on your walls! You must have Van Gogh and sing Van Gogh songs, you must do this, you must do that! The *enticement* last night (at dinner) was me singing about Vincent Van Gogh. (Sings:)

*"Starry, starry night, a Silver thorn a bloody Rose
Lay crushed and broken on the virgin Snow.
And I think I know what he tried to say to me.
How he struggled for his sanity and he tried to set men free.*

*They would not listen they did not know how.
Perhaps they will listen now.*

*For they would not love him, even though his love was pure.
And so when no hope was left in sight, on that starry, starry night,
He took his life as lovers often do. But I could have told you, Vincent,
This world was never meant for one as beautiful as you."*

That was the enticement. The enticement was, I was saying that *"I would live"*, but I presented as *"I would die."* Did not Van Gogh live on in his paintings? But the enticement was *"Those that love on the Mafia equation, the 'Beauty of Art' the 'Beauty of Thought' the 'Beauty of the Poet'"....Why did I draw those pictures and give them to Interpol? The beautiful pictures of the Iridescent Sea? Why?--The enticement of the form.*

If they looked at me and saw me and my background they would say: *"What is she but an ignorant Oklahoma woman? What is she with Goodwill clothes on her back and nothing but a pair of cotton sandals? What is she? Nothing, Nothing. No scientist; but she wants to tell us what will destroy the Earth? What is she? Nothing, nothing.* So I go through the world of form and entice and tease on many layers.

The mafia equation of gambling: I tell them “Well, you are going to lose money on this. You are going to lose money on that. You are going to lose your *form* on that, too; the gambling. “You are going to make money on this; you are going to lose money on this.” The oil, I enticed the oil and the pharmaceutical AMA. I went to court against the AMA. I battled the doctors, I battled the lawyers (The great bell begins to slowly toll) to entice them to do battle with me.

Who would have enough nerve to write the President of the United States and say “Now Bill” (chuckles). (The great bell begins to ring quickly). (See “Letter to President Clinton” page 5)

Have you seen that letter? You have to see it. It is really a masterpiece. (From “Smoke Signal from the Nut House Volume I”). It was quite a riot. You didn’t bring a copy, did you? It was hilarious. It was like talking to your next door neighbor. (The Great Bell is ringing quickly).

Ok, I believe that our country can be healed. I believe that all countries can be healed. (Three single slow tolls of the bell).

I am jumping ahead here: the Mafia Equation for the Murder? You know I have said if they have Drugs, sex/prostitution, the gambling and the fourth part is the murder. The murder one here has changed. (Pause)

I have said to love all species and because of that we must also love even the Aliens...

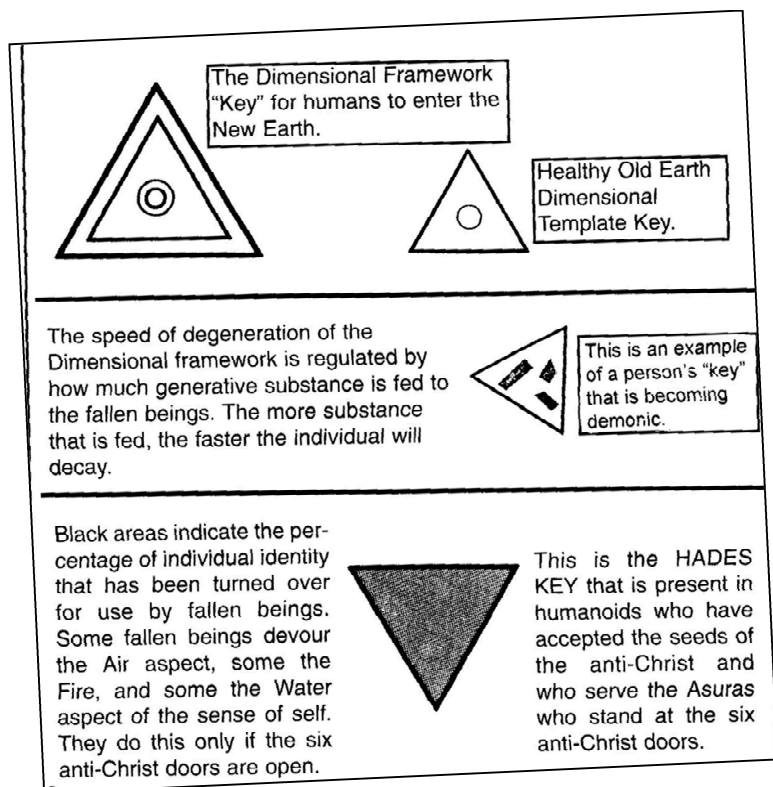
(Break in tape.)

.....alien matter.

I want you to think of the legend of Quetzalcoatl when he mated with the Water Maiden; he was so ashamed he left his throne. He said he would return later.

Comment: (Someone corrects her pronunciation)

Answer: I can’t pronounce it. I say Quetzalcoatl that is close enough. You know me; I can’t speak these weird languages. (Laughter) But the Water Maiden was necessary in order to bring that which is holy into manifestation; she enticed the spirit god who was the teacher. Out of that came the seers. I am pulling a link to remove it. I am pulling it into me to remove. You see many things you can pull *in* to diffuse.



What happened here, and you just keep resting hon; was a spirit clearing in that all the points and jagged things were being smoothed out but more than that, her spirit was aligning with the holiness of her piece of the puzzle. The irony is, they are all supposed to be circles. They are circles within circles within circles within circles.

The hierarchy is...that the bigger circle can touch the next circle and that one can touch the next and the next, and the next, or you could look at it as spheres within spheres, within spheres, within spheres and at a certain point, there is a spirit of the Earth and then there is the spirit of us. And those people who live mighty lives of trying to do God’s will get larger and larger spirits until finally, their spirits may reach even beyond the Earth and can be heard by God.

Chart from “A Prophet’s Story” **(Complete chart on page 103)**

The irony is, even if the spirit is contaminated, there is something greater that can touch God.

If the physical body is purified so that--and I don’t mean by fasting and praying even, although that is an aspect. The fact is, if your body aspires with every cell that you can muster to have the strength to do

God’s will with courage, endurance when you are tired, when you are weary, when you want to block information (yet) you have the courage to listen to it with your mortal mind--if your physical form does its best, someone can even steal your spirit and you can still call God. Because it is like a receiver and a sender to the heavens above when your form is holy, it becomes its own antenna that will then call the holy beings down to you even if your soul and spirit were taken. The greatest despair that I have had; (was because) some of these programs and the nuclear stuff were actually cutting people’s spirits up and sucking them out to Anti-Matter and they were being devoured. It was enough to make me despair

except keeping to the Faith and the Hope and the Charity. Remember when St. Paul said: “Remember these, Faith, Hope and Charity” (with Charity) he meant love, the charitable love for one’s fellow man.

“But the greatest of these is Charity” is to have enough love to love another person as much as your own child, as much as yourself (which) means that you would have to work morning, noon, night, and all night 24 hours a day to battle this disorder that we have on the Earth today. But that the battle in one sense is already won in that without an intercessor, at least one intercessor that could call God beyond the alien world, there would be no hope for humanity. And thank heavens there were a few people on the Earth that continued calling for God from the fibers of their being.

And those fibers of the beings of the holy ones who have died on the Earth throughout all time have been able to call down the powers necessary to fight the alien forces which *include* the government and the money powers which want to keep up the research which is the most violent and horrible thing that could destroy the whole planet and other worlds as well.

But that the Judges will not allow that. I am not talking about the earthly judges; I am talking about the Judges that are above. They have looked down upon the Earth and they have seen the hearts of men and women and they have seen the babies of tomorrow that *could* be and they have seen the babies that are going to be if this continues and they are showing humanity that death will occur if they continue on the same course and they are showing it through the prophets of this age which includes this vessel. And if they don’t like the prophecies that are given by this vessel then they will be destroyed and all the Earth with it. It is the job of this person to be one of the spokesmen for the high powers and it has been through the 24 hour a day work and the tremendous sacrifice of everything that man or woman considers to be important: money, family, love, etc. It doesn’t matter. You cannot have one thing you love more than God and more than your holy piece of the puzzle.

Because if you love (anything) more than God, then your piece of the puzzle which is like a sphere becomes deformed and jabs the next one. It jabs those lesser and those greater until you infect the whole world with the holograms of evil which is exactly what it was; soul and spirit holograms of the evil ones were tormenting the holy ones to cause them to disassociate from the **RAPTURE KEY** into something foul, something monstrous like a monstrous shape of an eagle or a dog or a lion.

“And the Lion shall lay down with the Lamb” and the Lamb shall help the lion and the lion shall become as the Lamb. But the Lamb shall not be devoured; perhaps shorn but not devoured.

It would be good for Na to have a haircut because it is a symbol of a releasing of the life that you think are laws and replace it for the higher laws of God. We have the lower laws of man: “Don’t cross that traffic light” and then we have the laws of physics which say: “That which is thrown off of a building will fall to the ground and will not rise because of gravity” and then we have laws above that that say: “Well indeed, you can have a rocket” and that is part of physics too.

There are laws above that and those are the LAWS OF THE HOLOGRAM:

*“Where something is, if it is the exact resonation of something greater, it then becomes part of the greater.”
It is the same; it is an echo of the greater.*

The way that you hear the Father is being like the Father, the way that you hear the Son is being like the Son, and the way that you hear that which is great is by aligning your physical form, your mind and your emotions with the Laws that have been put forth in the books by this vessel. And it *will* be put forth in the greater books, if this vessel is able to live--which is the problem, as the Holy Beings see it.

This is not the age where the Lamb should be slaughtered although the blood of the Lamb has been on many doors and the blood of the other prophets will be on doors in every country. There will be a prophet to speak as I have and in every world beyond, that has been contaminated with the alien forces, they too will have their prophets and their blood of the Lamb on the door.

Those that recognize the holiness will be passed over by the Angel of Death. Just as in the age of the Water, the woman was to drink from the well, and Christ said: “I will give you water of everlasting life if you change your life and you do your best” and He offered it to the woman who had all the husbands and she offered it to all the ones below her and she was new from that day. And yet one of the greatest pitfalls that people have run into say: “Oh how can that woman who has been married more than once and had all those kids and done all this, be holy?” because God can make you whole. God can make you holy. He can purify the waters of your system no matter how far you have gone, no matter what you have done.

It is the power of the Holy Breath in this age that will transmute your breath so that your words are holy that you speak to others. It is not the Water, it not the slaughter, it is not the spilling of the water and the blood of Christ and the disciples and the saints that is to happen in this age. It is the stopping of their speech. That is the death they want

through the drugs, through the Prozac, through the chemicals. That is how they want to stop the prophets of this age. It is not by the knife, but by the pill and the shot (injection).

You have to have a copy of my poem about “Eva”: “*And the key turned in the lock*” of the woman in the mental hospital which I wrote many years ago. You wanted to know, Le, “Who is Anon?” you can look at that poem and see Anon 20 years ago and then you will see they are one and the same, it is just in the level of refinement. The Letter of the Law then, became the Spirit of the Law. The letter of Anon became the Spirit. What you see now is the spirit. If you see with Spirit, you will see Spirit and if you see with Letter, you will see Letter. In the letter of the law, this vessel is nothing more than a mad woman. In the spirit of the law from above, you have been blessed. You make your choice. There is a knowledge between words that is being given to you now.

To Cel: Find that bottle of wine; open it, take the label off of it. We are going to bless it and we are going to have a communion of sorts.

To BJ: Is there a store within walking distance? You could get little tiny cups. The reason is if there is a place to get one new cup for each person it would be a symbol of your own personal Grail cup that this is your new self. It doesn't matter if they are lead lined. It doesn't matter. Any little glass, any vessel, but they should be new. Why don't you both get that while we are finishing.

Symbols are important because when you see your glass, your little cup, you will drink from it and it will hold the emanation of your new self. It will be like the vessel that you have become to bless the water that you drink, or the wine. (Pause)

There are two killers in town. You would (not) recognize them in form, but you need to be very careful. They don't have a gun, but they brought a knife. They are here to cut my throat and Cel's. You may not be able to go out without a group. There is a curse on....(Pause)

Would you find a map?

END OF SIDE B dated July 17, 1996

End of available Conference Audio Tapes

Excerpts from Smoke Signal from the Nut House III follows.

EXCERPTED: "SMOKE SIGNAL FROM THE NUT HOUSE III" - JULY, 1996

(Real names have been substituted with Alphabet letters)

July 18: Psychological, microbiological and weapons research done using civilians and military

July 18, 1996 TO: Senate Intelligence

NEWS

AP-Please send on to the Government and Embassies

TO: Senate Intelligence Oversight Committee
Associated Press and President Clinton

RE: Psychological, microbiological and weapons research done using American (and other) civilians and military without permission or knowledge of the individuals.

For the last month I have been running from Government "Special Projects" Agents who were given an order to kill me unless I shut up about the abuse of civilian civil rights against being used as lab rats for a devastating world-wide military warfare experiment. Despite the loss of everything I own, confiscation of bank account, property, devastation of my family and social structure, health and safety, I choose to speak out.

I do so for I fear the end of civilization as we know it unless the attempt to turn people into robots is not stopped. Even worse, the use of microbials and alien matter cloned to animal and human tissue for use in a telepathy/mind control secret project is threatening to become a major cause of peculiar infections, insanity, and cause for soldiers to have "friendly fire".

Before you dismiss me on the basis of these bizarre conclusions or on any CIA altered records of my past, I ask you to check on the following happenings (starting with the latest one last night, and going backwards.)

Last night (*July 17, night of previous audio tape*) I was locked into a hotel by German and American agents (Texas car tags) in San Cristobal de las Casas, Mexico, and was fired upon by a neutron/neutrino gun, and escaped only by following directions on how to avoid a clean kill: (put your head near a shower or a toilet since the gun shoots toward organic material/H₂O but it is not precise near water). I had to beg a drunken Mexican guard to hide under his bed, but was dragged out by two men who threw me out into the courtyard to be killed by 5 agents prowling the grounds. I hid under a car and on top of a kitchen shower for 5 hours until the gate opened and I fled to police.

Last week in a Mexico City hotel (I had gone there on orders of the "treatment/test team"); I barely escaped the same German/American/Italian agents who also sealed off the hotel there, drugged me, informed me of experiments involving removal of body parts, sexual torture, abduction of children for organ harvesting, and the sale of Nordic women's eggs to infertile Afrikaners and Europeans. In Mexico, I was drugged and beaten, but I ran out to the street; however the police and the American Embassy refused to take a written report.

The month before that I was tortured 24 hours a day in Oklahoma City by a team of agents who claimed they were CIA and Secret Service under a special project associated with a "Federation" of Neo-Nazis world-wide. I have been injected with objects in my mouth, nose and ears that were used as artificial telepathy devices. I was ordered to complete orders such as: "Do not drink water or eat, stand up, run, go to airport, get in a trunk of a rental car" (later to get out blindfolded and drive to hotel, etc.) At one point I nearly died of a heart attack from dehydration and when desperately trying to get police to take a report, I was promptly shipped for "mental treatment" without treatment for chest pain, dehydration, etc.

In my house in Oklahoma City, agents told me of weapons that were to be used on me. They tested my "Psychic ability" by making me run from neutron guns, powerful ultrasound weapons, and they played sounds of my children crying while forcing me to witness computerized holographic images of their deaths and the deaths of other people.

I was forced to have my eyes open while hologram slides of dead people's eyes were shone into my eyes. I was ordered to shut my eyes and be blindfolded or be shot through the wall when they came through the back door. I was hypnotized and ordered to answer questions, and was given some false answers to incorporate into my memory.

I was told that 95% of the subjects of the study went insane or killed themselves, that head implants were used in military tests, and that the alien greys that had been reported to crash in the American desert in the early 1950's traded technology for being cloned into animal-human mixtures and implanted into test subjects, that many of the so-called "alien abductions" were holograms used by the CIA/Defense Department "Federation" team to cover up secret violation of human rights.

Since alien greys have dimensions unknown to humans, the creation of time/space portals invisible to human eyes are possible through which alien/human combos can enter. I was ordered to stand in such portals which produced chest pain, nausea and confusion. The aliens also brought viruses along with their DNA.

Experiments in mind control included one on Bishop Pike who thought the hologram images/voice implant was from his dead son. He was murdered in the desert by the CIA after discovering the truth.

The use of people with a natural psychic ability called “naguals” began 10 years ago, since such advanced humans have extra dimensions, as well. Grafting of these advanced humans’ brain cells into agents increased psychic ability but drove many crazy.

There are many more things overheard of the horrors by agents during the last 5 years. I was picked due to my research in dimensional mapping, health and spirit connections, and because I have a strong will that has endured great horrors of body, mind and spirit. They said I was the only subject to eventually figure out what was going on, but that they were afraid of the repercussions of me telling the public, and so were attempting to force me into a “safe place” in Brazil where a “camp” of subjects exist.

I was told that I could be killed from anywhere because my “coordinates” could be mapped and traced from the ionosphere location, satellite or moon station. When I am located, a powerful beam of anti-matter would dissolve me within minutes.

National security to keep this quiet is not more important than the lives of innocent children and adults who suffer the torment of beings subjects without ever knowing what they are being used for. They are given powerful neuroleptics producing confusion and a forgetting, but are killed if not permanently institutionalized after a certain point.

I am at that point. Please help me and all of us. I have friends, (f) and (d), who are currently under “testing” and I observed after we flew into Mexico that they have suffered financial, mental and physical horrors as I have, but have been more hypnotized and over-drugged to forget. I finally could not be hypnotized or successfully drugged beyond awareness (their most “successful” subject) but then I was perceived as politically dangerous. The CIA agent said I would be accused of harboring too many virus/diseases to LIVE. That is not true.

Please listen to me and my friends. My husband (a) became a murderous robot before he died. I was given drugs/hypnosis/shocks/etc., and ordered to report versions of his death. The death of (g) on a train track in Guthrie, Oklahoma, was also due to this project. I was told subjects (b) and (h) were ordered to kill her.

I must keep running until the killers are called off. Please help.

I am telling the truth. (The author)

July 20, 1996 SPECIES Belize, Central America LESSON

Part of the mystery of the alien abduction reports is intertwined with government secret projects and also due to a fundamental misunderstanding about species of beings. Humans prefer to think of aliens as more real than fallen angels, and yet not as real as an airplane, while they are all real and have associations. Part of the reason is that people cannot see angels unless they have a particular angel dimension, which would mean of course that they have somehow been genetically linked with an angel to see them. This is not uncommon, both for the good of mankind and also for the bad.

We are at a crossroads in the history of the planet, and this is echoed in the prophecies of the Mayan Calendar and in other religions/systems prophecies. That I came to the land of the Mayan to see the mystery to its fullest should not be a surprise to you; each part of the Earth hides mysteries of time and space that can be most readily found in key locations.

The human body, as well, stores the mysteries learned by an individual in the cells of certain locations. You have (-words missing in fax copy-) the awareness of your birth or your future death (which can be changed to another location if you have the power so as to stall the event). By accessing the mega-Earth akasha links of land and sky and sitting between those two points, one is able to understand the order of events that have occurred on the Earth. Likewise, to sit in silence with your pineal gland aligned with God of our Lord Jesus (who has been in many religions) and yet your feet touching the ground that calls your spirit, you may understand your own history of the soul.

I have seen how people have been called by spirits (true and false) to create jobs in the war industry based upon technology which is intertwined with the substance of spirit matter of various species. There are scientists who have understood that thought-form elementals can be artificially created out of the deva substance that surrounds the Earth and impressed with a hologram of hate, love or apathy. The use of thermography filming, ultrasound spectral imagery and (horrors upon horrors) the use of anti-matter as a contrast element for the filming of fine matter of even the soul has been used in experimental techniques. I speak of what I see, not as a scientist, but as a seer, as a seer.

We are in a time in the history of the world where seers are despised, and for good reason. The heaviness of heart that befalls one who sees is filtered down to those below who have a responsibility to do something about the events. In every world above ours and below, there have been wars between those who would bring peace and order and those who would kill to be their own gods. Those who choose peace of the heart must know that God exists: KNOWING is greater than *believing* or *supposing*. To know what God is, must mean as well that you know who you are, which is in the core of the mystery of life.

When Don Quixote called the barmaid the angelic name of Dulcinea, he was not a fool, but was seeing the holy one inside her trapped in a world of drudgery and shame. Why would a holy one be born to serve ale to lascivious fools? Perhaps because God is merciful and believes that without the holy ones falling to Earth like a tear of love from a mother's heart, there would be no salvation.

God is a mighty force within a hierarchy of beings that are supposed to aid in the evolution of mankind; the lowest of these beings is the Sons/Suns of God. Each person of this species was to aid the animal man to a greater understanding of his path. The Suns originally could travel between worlds easily and were of a fine type of ether and etheric matter that shined out of their eyes with a glow of light. Above that was the type of being (nagual types) which should have been intercessors of the Suns. The holy ones were like men in that they had form but their form was supple in that it changed shape readily, as though the mercurial forces were ever present in these Gemini types who had eyes of a deeper quality with some sorrow. They were to enter human form because the Suns had fallen from Grace after the Watchers/angels had polluted the animal man. The nagual types were to use the forces of the Earth for order and as instruments of good, but they became confused after many years and most became sorcerers who were dependent upon the lower forces for survival because they had been cut off from God above. These were the sorcerers who entered the animal kingdom to fly as crows or howl as wolves, and some created vampires out of other types to harvest life force for their undead masters.

In short, every species on the Earth became corrupt and yet there were always some individuals of each species who kept alive the lines to God. Something happened in the world of overlapping species that has now created the end of time for some of those species, and perhaps for all, unless mankind takes responsibility for his actions on a personal level and on a mega-level.

The mystery of alien beings cannot be understood unless one understands the mystery of time within one's own system. What I am to say I know, rather than believe and I tell you with great earnestness that the future depends upon this knowledge. Therefore, I will not couch this information in parables, but speak plainly.

Alien greys are from the past of the planet Earth. They died out during the time of so-called legendary Lemuria. They were a cross-breed of the Lemurian underground dwellers and the spiritual beings who inhabited the center of the Earth and various levels above the center as the planetary guardians responsible for deva management of the lower creations (such as animals and plants). These deva managers had the traits of the ones they managed, in that they were to

create the molds for the animals and plants to follow form. They did not look like their creations except when light hit them a certain way, and at such a time they took on fearsome daemonic appearances so they tended to stay away from the light. These deva managers enticed Lemurians to join them in animal dances of a sexual nature so as to bind with the Lemurians and enter their form as possessing spirits and later part of the genetic material of the Lemurians. They also had the knowledge of spiritual magic of form-changing which was desired by the men of knowledge in Lemuria and Atlantis.

The Lemurians that inbred with the deva managers became the alien greys which were to travel forward in time to this generation. The Atlantean who bred with the deva managers became a lizard type alien shape-changer breed of taller stature. While the Lemurian greys appeared short and pale with a preference for night, the Atlantean lizard men preferred the day and could hold a human appearance until they died. At the moment of their death, they take on the look of demons and of a snake or lizard, until settling into a human cadaver form.

All civilizations have a time frame which is influenced by human/other being choices. At the end of that time frame, the beings have a DNA change which differentiates species, so as to separate the worlds from each other. This could be viewed as a way of cosmic clean-up, or also as a way for those people who have aligned with the Law of their species to stay alive in the form with the powers intended for their species. Mixed species, at the end of an Earth age, tend to die off with plagues of various types, unless a new species is to be created by the ruling Jehovah. The confusion of many people is in not realizing that Jehovah is a lower god under the chief God, and acts as a planetary arbitrator of species law. For that reason, Jehovah has appeared as a frightening overlord in the Old Testament of the Bible (and also in the Vedas and other scriptures) as His cleansing of species took the form of plagues and wars. This does not mean that some species are in one country and other species are in another country; it means that during times of global and cultural stress the species tend to split from each other in the genetic pools, as the binding agents fall asunder under the effects of diseases and spiritual strife. Whenever species merge against Law, there is a binding agent that is a spiritual or physical substance which is the weakest point of the genetic chain.

The seers at the time in Atlantis and Lemuria began to fear the death of the Lizards and Greys, who had powers greater than the common man. All the signs of death by disease were present when the people began to pray to Jehovah to save them all from the end of time as they knew it. The people had mixed with the aliens in sexual unions for pleasure or power, and so became infected with the disorders/plagues of the defective genetic material in the deva-changers which had combined with the man using a type of anti-matter contrast element to inhibit the immune response to allow such a paralyzed immune system to accept foreign-type DNA. The anti-matter was from the world of the dead; (in that there is a world of anti-matter super-imposed upon the Earth). Each living organism has a dark reflection in the world of the dead, and at the moment of death, the dark reflection becomes him, as the composted living matter joins the potential matter "bank". In essence, the death of a man or a planet has to do with his dark form of anti-matter joining the light form of the matter and therefore dematerializing it. It is done by a splitting of the veils between the two coexisting worlds: the world of the dead and the world of the living.

The use of radiation warfare had created anti-matter holes in the veils intended to keep humans from dying, and the planet from dying. The anti-matter world is necessary in that it fits with the Law of Polarity (not in the sense of good or bad but in the sense of negative and positive pulls for a gravity to form for spirit to enter).

The spiritual forces of the Earth are pulled into manifestation by the careful balance of the death and life of organic beings within the context of anti-matter and matter co-existing worlds. The Bardo worlds and the hells and purgatory are not in anti-matter worlds, but if humans from either side try to enter the other side, then the veils of anti-matter/matter are also torn. That is because Hades is the only intersecting point, and through Hades one must travel from the past to the future in physical form. If the troubled souls who are to purify in hells or Bardo try to enter human form, they must pass through Hades, and so create a rip in the fabric of the spiritual Earth, allowing anti-matter to cross over into the matter world space. This hastens death of the planet.

Each planet can have several deaths, which can be perceived as a complete spiritual upheaval and not just as a pole shift. It is only possible to know the history of Atlantis and Lemuria because the mixed species went through Hades to the future, and therefore presented themselves as Alien Greys and Lizards. They perceived themselves to have traveled to another planet, but the fact that they were of Earth is obvious in that they shared some of the same dimensional spaces, making them visible or quasi-visible.

Many beings intersect your body space at any given time, and yet you probably would not sense them unless they shared at least two dimensional spaces with you. There must be a yang and a yin dimensional space from one species to another in order for there to be a commonality of visual perception of reality.

The creation of time/space portals is done by using uncommon dimensional spaces that are invisible to the masses to view or alter events by a person who has found a way to intersect those species dimensions. This is part of the technology brought by the aliens, to the great sorrow of the higher beings who see such technology as bringing death to Earth, if not studied with great discretion and within laws of the species.

The use of the anti-matter weapons, as well, has torn open the gates to the death beings (which are like the Windigo twins of each person)...to let them spill over the veil brings death to the spirit of the person and in many cases the body. If the spirit is killed the soul cannot survive. If the souls are destroyed, then the planet becomes a world of violence and disease beyond comprehension. When a man no longer looks through his eyes of soul, he has lost his own spirit, and so looks out with the eyes of a trapped animal dependent upon the puppeteers who call out from the worlds of the (*words missing from fax copy*).

The aliens were not from another planet, in the truest sense. They were from the previous Earth, and the Deros versions which are inhabiting the bodies of automaton humans are the future aliens: the bringers of death. The automatons have brought with them the laws of the anti-matter over-lapping world: destroy, rape, defile. The laws of death are opposed to the laws of life, and yet the sorcerers and the scientists have joined hands to create a new tomorrow which is no tomorrow but that of Hades.

Hades is the place for the compositing of the species mutants. It is a world of sorrow, in which the violence and carnality are so filled with a black glee that the beings therein can only be considered mad. Those insane beings, many of whom were once human, become desperate over time to taste again the love of the young, the beautiful, the chaste, the holy and the tender. When the compositing of the Hades beings is almost over, they cry out for a chance to once again walk the Earth as men and women who had families and friends, who touched each other with the lover's embrace which is one of honor and not one of defilement....they long to go back to the time they could hear the heavenly choir of angels in the sunset in a pine forest or in a boat at sea. At the end of this age, the inhabitants of Hades are looking to their errors while in form, and desiring to change the past.

Ironically, they can do so. The whole planet Earth is becoming an extension of Hades, as the outer ring of spirit forms a new layer of beingness which will involve sealing the anti-matter ruptures and separating species. The Deros humans will be cast into the Hades pools for composting, and the humans who choose to purify their genetic material will be given help to do so if they follow the Laws of the New Earth.

The tapping of the Akasha rings of other species is the primary reason for contamination, for out of that brings spirit and flesh matings of unnatural types. The use of meditation techniques, computer technology, and pornography to excite the sexual centers produces rips in the anti-matter veils between species, and so the person becomes a walking dead. At a certain point, the Deros people are all anti-matter, and when they walk near a person of matter, produce illness in that person. Should a man decide to not recognize the anti-matter pulls around some people, then he will become an anti-matter person as well. These are the ones who have mixed worlds and species and are in a Hades time/space.

The co-existing of Hades and Earth for the transition time of moving to the New Heaven and Earth is a time of great strife for people who have not given in to the darkness of spiritual death. To sense the alien presence of the past aliens and of the "future in the now" alien mutants and to react accordingly is the only way to avoid spirit and souls annihilation.

The technology in the war departments of every country includes microbials which have become contaminated with the alien matter from the dead worlds/old Earth. Cloning the alien grey matter into living tissues of the Nephilim type of man (fallen Watcher/animal man who has mated with Sun types) has produced the hybrid of death and violence, but even something beyond that.

When the people of Atlantis and Lemuria pleaded to be allowed to live, the Jehovah who was over the Earth at the time listened to them, and assisted the Alien transfer to the future world, in an error that was compounded by the fact that He was dying himself. A planet can live a long time or a short time, depending upon the decisions of the inhabitants to embrace anti-matter or the Laws of matter. In the old Earth, the embracing of sorcery/anti-matter laws produced premature death, and so the fallen Jehovah scrambled for time, by borrowing on the future of mankind. In doing so, he traversed time/space to inhabit the skies above present Earth, in competition with the ruling Jehovah, who is not in good shape Himself, because of the lower spiritual pollution. A great battle has ensued between the two, and yet it would have been lost except for the Greater God above hearing the prayers of the humble humans below.

Out of those prayers is coming the separation of the **Akasha Ether Pools**, so that no species shall intersect another. This will someday be completed, but in the interim, the people who decide to embrace the Laws of Death will battle the people who embrace the Laws of Life. This will be echoed in a desire to inhibit freedom of the individual, especially in regard to religion and speech.

The military use of mind control experiments have used matter that they assumed were newly discovered substances, and yet they are using substances of distinct species of man and alien, creating a genetic altering. The substances of thought and emotions are as real as blood and bone, and if they are mixed, the transplant reaction will be great, especially in the case of the finest and the best of the minds and souls of humans.

That some viruses can produce a group mind controllable by a frequency generator/radio voice of sorts to create armies of automatons is already in motion as the new technology. Hearing songs in one's head, or feeling uncontrollable urges or thoughts, or thinking you must follow a command of your "spirit" may not be insanity, but be a medical

condition of such brain viruses. During the last five years, I have found ways to bypass the physiological, psychological and spiritual changes produced from such viruses, which were imposed upon me against my will when I was placed in a project to be studied by military scientists.

I never asked to be a test subject, nor would anyone if they knew the price. I became aware of the testing over time, despite the drugs given to me for forgetting, the hypnosis, and the imposed images of holograms of aliens which were to make me think it was one of the classical alien abductions, *à la* Whitney Strieber. I had crop circles on the land around the house, the vortices of strange whining electrical sounds appeared over my bed, the children had nightmares and strange illnesses, the dog became white-haired and silent overnight, the garden died, and all that I loved began to slip away from me.

One morning I awoke with a hole in my forehead that bleeds from time to time. Another morning, after days of strange fever and sorrow, my eyes changed from blue to green. My mother in law reported aliens abducted her and did surgery on her abdomen; she showed me a cauterized incision. Strange disc-like ships appeared overhead, and with them the deadly radiation that caused me to fall down until I figured out ways to close the dimensional overlap between the alien matter and my time/space. I cannot tell you how I knew what to do, but it worked, and I taught many people during a two year period of time, before my system began to fail, as the problems shifted to other dimensional overlaps.

As I spent my time trying to understand the mysteries of the strange events which were reported to me by many people about their peculiar illnesses, depressions, visions of aliens, and I began to notice mutation complexes in babies (I was a delivery room nurse, psychiatric nurse and hospice nurse) a great fear and dread came over me. I realized that the battle foreseen by Rudolf Steiner as the "all against the all" was on the horizon.

Man cannot separate the occurrences of spirit and soul from the occurrences of physical form unless he desires to die. That Jesus gave his life for many, that Mother Theresa gives her life every day, that Gandhi's spirit graced the world, that a warrior without heart of spirit is a robot, that the civil rights movement would have been apocalypse except for the soul of Martin Luther King Jr. and others, that the heart of poetry and art is the spirit of man and without such spirit there is NO HUMAN...we must recall, lest we die as rotting flesh and nothing more.

And yet a human of great love for humanity and for the one true God above the Jehovahs and Devas and other hierarchical beings which can mimic the great One...must be strong enough to fight for all the brothers and sisters who struggle against injustice in every form, or else the soul and spirit of the planet Earth is to dwindle.

If you think this means nothing in light of the fact I have been chased with neutrino guns, then think again. If you think my spirit crying means less than my flesh suffering from the dehydration after running from killers, think again. If you think that my book rights being stolen and diverted and all my money stolen is more important to me than my grief over seeing my children from far away crying for their mother---think again.

That I chanced upon the core of the mystery which involves secret projects of mind control of the military and in civilians, that I have painfully peeled the layers of the alien project back like an onion, that I have used the very horrors inflicted upon me for educational tools to discover a way out of this hell...are the reasons I am sought, and my lone friend sought, as she tried to feed me in my government-forced poverty.

I have seen the weapons that came out of the anti-matter research; they have been aimed upon me. Through some quirk of fate or because someone was supposed to live to tell of it, I write these words. I have run so many times against impossible odds that I must assume the dusk is approaching. Even so, I will speak out, for you and all our children.

Do not think I love my children less that I left them as I went off to fight the war machine which is intimately linked with violation of human rights on every level of beingness. I love them more, for if their souls and spirits die, I would grieve forever, and yet I see such government research burns the part of a person that is the individual, and therefore burns the soul. Even on the simplest level of survival, I must struggle to understand why I cannot do the simple things in life without government interference. My checking account card number was changed without my approval so I could not use any money for travel, my book sale money is diverted to unknown bank accounts, the police refused to respond to a 911 call of an intruder, the phone/business fax was diverted to four unknown numbers thereby destroying my business, my children were told lies about me (alleging I became a mass-murdering lesbian amid other horrors), my baby son vanished from my life without me even being allowed to send him a letter or tell him I love him, my house was taken over by agents who put me through hells of mental and physical torture, who ordered me to Mexico City to face another hell.

In short, I have been backed against the wall and have run from killers until I have to assume they may win. When the Mexican police and American Embassy would not take a written rape/assault report from me, and a detective tried to drag me back to the same locked hotel to be with my captors, I realized this is bigger than I thought. After another horrifying night of running from agents throughout San Cristobal de las Casas, Mexico, with a group of friends, I wondered how many more times I could avoid weapons of such sophistication. It doesn't make sense that they would chase a mere nurse/writer/mother till death unless you realize that I made it through their mental gauntlet without becoming a robot.

Out of it all, I would like to say I have benefited in knowledge...and yet the horror of my past five years and my fear of future suffering of others who may take my fate holds me to my path. I ask that if I die tonight, that it be known that I never deserted my children, but wanted them to not be tested. When I found out that the early testing was beginning in them, I almost lost heart. Except I have the hope that others can learn to fight with spirit and soul rather than with body. By struggling to know the right (which is only found by a soul-fed spirit) one can see past the sorrows of the self with such a broken pride so as to hear the tears of others fall upon the ground a thousand miles away.

In Central America I have come a long way to rest, or to work or to die. I do not wish for anything but to serve humanity. If I live, I will work for justice and for peace. If I die, remember my words, my children, and know my love for you is for the whole world, but does not lessen with expansion.

My children, I am with you always. Mother

July 22: Confirming Letter from Witness (f)

July 22, 1996 Confirming Letter from Witness (f)

To Whom It May Concern:

I can assure you that everything in the preceding message (*Letter dated July 18, 1996*) is the truth. I was present for the events described, have witnessed these horrors and others, and am convinced that if the International Community does not respond immediately, the woman who wrote this article is doomed along with the rest of us and the world that we know and love.

I am a housewife from Maine who went on a 2 week seminar with a publishing company, Amber Press. I wanted to understand the truth of what I saw going on around me. The erosion of society, the weakening of our children's (I have three) genetic codes, and the daily reporting of Armageddon in local, national, and international papers.

(The author) is being hunted like an animal for refusing to lay down her convictions and let the rest of the world die with her. She was warned by an Interpol agent to leave her home in Oklahoma, she was to have been killed, a "hit" had been ordered on her because of lies. In exchange for the warning the agent asked her to go to Mexico City and break up a child porn, body parts, and drug smuggling ring operated out of Hotel Quiroga by New World Order-Federation-German-Italian Mafioso with the co-operation of certain Mexican and Brazilian officials. She faxed a report from Mexico City to A.P. 2 ½ weeks ago about this. The cartel began to hunt her down with the co-operation of the CIA. Mexico City police and the American embassy refused to help her or give her asylum. She was forced to run for her life from Mexico City, along with the rest of the International study group which had just arrived. We fled south.

We had hopes of being safe when justice was served, but instead were chased from city to city, hotel to hotel. We were tracked by satellites tracing implants in certain companions, who were also tortured by horrific scenes and voices beamed at them from the same satellites. We were shot at by machine guns, waking and sleeping. Maids at our hotels were threatened in the middle of the night to divulge our room numbers, and the rooms were fired upon by automatic machine guns. Finally, we were shot at by a neutron gun – more deadly than the rifles we had avoided until that point.

Our statement is on file at the San Cristobal de las Casas Police station, Thursday AM, July 17, 1996. We faxed the AP and the White House from Comitán, Chiapas, later that day, Thursday evening. On Friday AM, we were fired upon again in a small hotel by the neutron gun. The following day (the author) sent me back to my family and told me to get word of these occurrences out. She sent me back for my own safety, concerned that the bio-genetic warfare would do eye holograms upon me and my family, making my sanity, and therefore my story, questionable.

I don't understand why the reports that (the author) has filed have not been answered. I fear for the safety of the others remaining in Mexico. Please call/send this message on to anyone involved with Human Rights' agencies, the Press, honest politician, law-keepers, the Church, etc. Because this is clearly a Human Rights' issue on the greatest scale: to create concentration camps in people's own minds, to turn human beings into robots, to cut little children up into pieces and sell their organs to aging impotent creatures, surely we know that this cannot continue--to turn people's families and closest associates against them with lies and clever deceptions and to track people by satellite and destroy them from outer space with the use of co-ordinates from implants. I can assure you that I am not crazy. I couldn't have made this up if I tried. I was followed back to Mexico City and had my brain and heart shot at by waveforms from some German in the back of the bus. I was saved only by the kindness of ordinary Mexican citizens.

Where do we stand as human beings? Where do we draw the line? Our children? Our neighbor's children? The children in another country? Another state? It is okay to blame things on terrorism and create a conspiracy oriented Defense Department, but whose kid is next? I beg you to get this woman and her companions safely out of Mexico and let her finish her work so that the healing of our society may begin. I can see no other way, or we become the animals, and then who will be left to watch over the children.

Sincerely, (f/address)

July 26, 1996 Weapons research NEWS

WEAPON RESEARCH INVOLVING AMERICAN CIVILIANS AND MILITARY WITHOUT PERMISSION OR KNOWLEDGE OF PARTICIPANTS

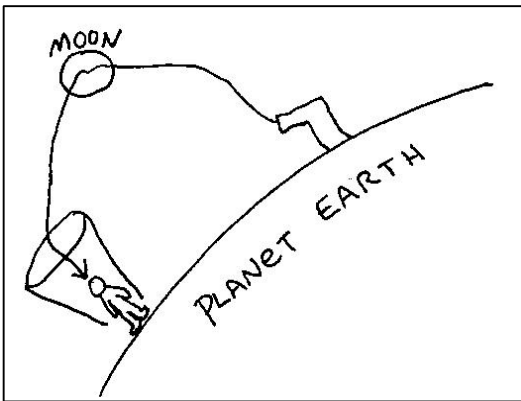
To Whom It May Concern:

Although I am a nurse and writer and not a scientist, I have been in experiments done against my will in the United States using the weapons listed. I may be killed although I am just a citizen and not an agent for any country or organization.

Please stop such horrors as this illegal testing of warfare instruments on unsuspecting citizens who become robots, or are killed. Vaya Con Dios-- (The author)

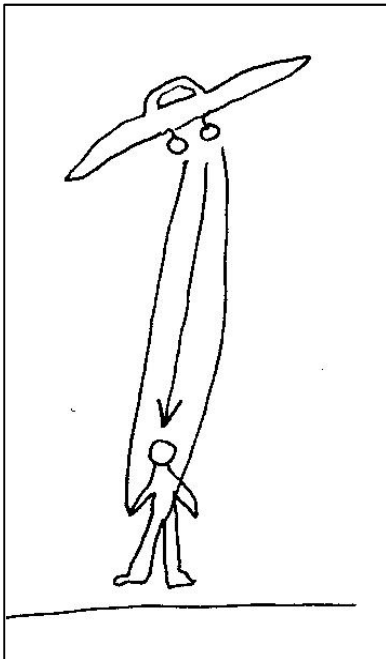
WEAPON #1

MOON COORDINATE MAPPED WITH MACHINE COORDINATE, VICTIM, AND CONTROLLER:



A deadly ray goes up at an angle set by the computer located at any spot on earth. It discharges a bolus of powerful radiation particles in a case that falls to the site of the victim and compounds the injury of sailing inertia force by exploding in the head region; or to take a cone shape after exploding above a house that directs a narrowing beam down the body of the victim. The victim is found by a monitor tag put in the brain or through the use of pharmacological products such as I.U.D., under-the-skin prolonged acting birth control/hormones and medicine replaced every few months (these may easily be used as a tag with computer I.D.).

PREVENTION: This weapon can be done through concrete, but concrete-steel-concrete and a reflector shield of a metal such as lead would deflect this murder weapon.



WEAPON #2

HEAT SENSITIVE THERMOGRAM DETECTION DEVICE AND ULTRASOUND SCANNER/KILLER:

This device stops the heart by shock waves of an electromagnetic pulse of great impulse strength.

PREVENTION:

One must walk to confuse the scanner device, or mix with other people.

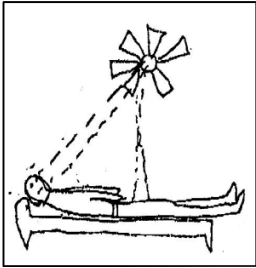
It has about a five foot circumference detection range.

One must move quickly and move to different floors of a building; up/down.
or

Use a mirror device made of water on a rooftop.

For example a pool above the bedroom or a liquid gel...like a computer screen.

**SONOGRAMS TO ALTER BRAIN WAVES AND A HOLOGRAM ETHER MATTER
USED TO PATTERN IMAGES TRACED ONTO THE ETHER AND PROPELLED
INTO THE RETINA OF THE VICTIM'S EYES:**

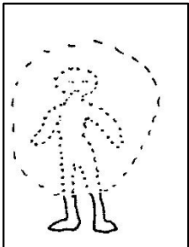


A **ceiling fan** may be used for a device delivering images out of a cone that is linked to wiring and to a machine set upon the roof or attic.

The hologram includes sound audible only to the individual and scenes visual to the person only---except in the larger versions where a whole group can be made drowsy by a mental entrainment device (sound pulsing) that is followed by the expulsion of the hologram substance into the whole room, creating an image seen as reality to one or more people and/or causing someone to not appear (to create an image of a phantom without a face in the sleepy observer.)

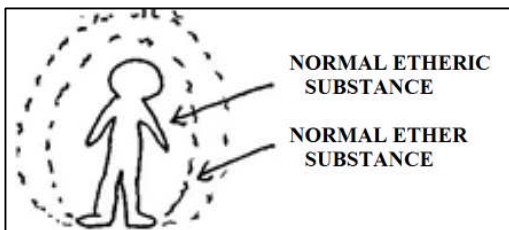
Computer technology is used to locate the hologram "files" from a satellite dish nearby that creates the pattern of light/sound which is directed into a beam of contained ether substance

(in a human—such natural substance can be found around the body and *tapped* to create holograms—it is the a substance of one's *spirit* used in war technology.)



When the holograms are for sexual control reinforcement programs, the tester uses his own ether to create sexual images and a sonar/vibrating pulsing device to the victim's genitals. If the victim has orgasm, the D.N.A. of the TESTER is in the body of the victim.

◀A) *Genital stimulation is used to reinforce the experience as the perception is pleasure.*



◀B) *Ether Shield with a covering hologram to hide agents.*

C) *Since the body is largely water, you can think of the ether and etheric substance as being like the mist over the sea. This is similar to blood plasma but of a higher frequency. It carries the person's D.N.A. pattern in it just as blood.*

WEAPON #4

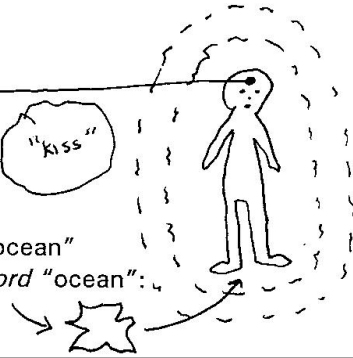
Example

Pictures/words of "ocean":

Hologram of a kiss:

Example

Pattern shape of the word "ocean"
not the meaning, but the word "ocean":



MIND AND EMOTION CONTROL:

Patterns are perceived instead of thoughts or pictures on the level of the etheric:

This is a key because the sounds are translated through the *Ether* of subliminal or irradiated pictures/holograms as songs in the Ether composed of segments, like syllables. For instance: ▼

These can be created alone as thought substances and directed at a person for mind control technique.



LOVE



YOU : (words heard in the brain)

(song pattern in the etheric)



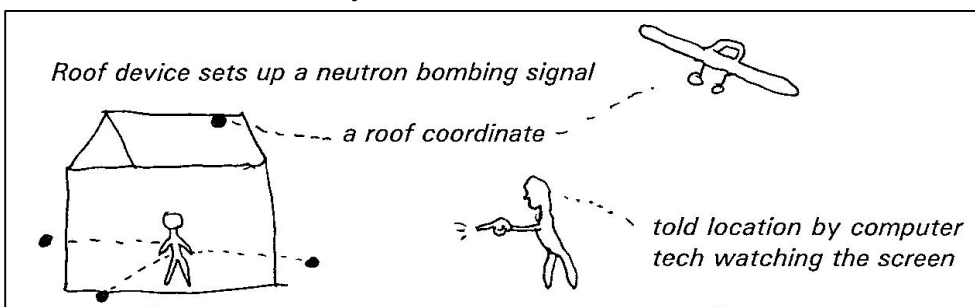
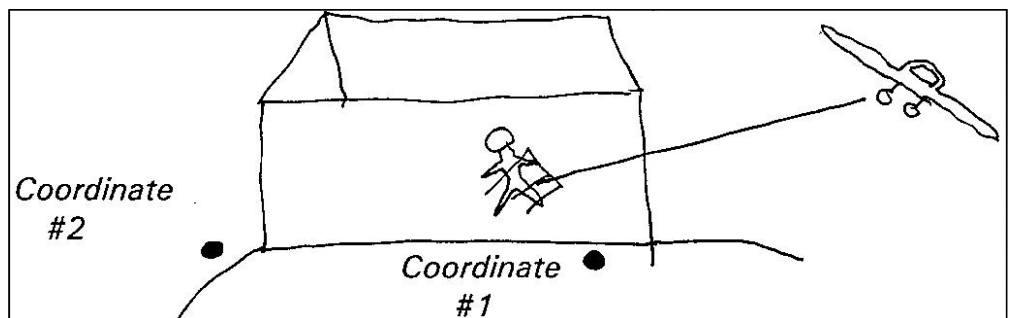
HAPPY ETHER/ETHERIC substance produces euphoria in people around the creator/owner but the child-like joy and love of innocent persons without guile is coveted by the mind controllers, because they *cannot* produce it.

Example: The ether/etheric hologram of a mother kissing a child is taken out of a computer file from a satellite and impressed on the ether and etheric matter which is then perceived as a sense of being loved or in a refined person as the words "mother loves you" or as the vision and the words.

WEAPON #5

NEUTRON WEAPONS THAT AIM FOR LIVING ORGANIC TISSUE:

These weapons can be shot from a helicopter or a plane at a size to destroy all inhabitants in a house (but *not* the house) so they are *dust*. Or, the target can be reduced to the people in one room. A "poof" sound is heard, a burning smell, and tissue evaporates and forms a dust pile. Water tends to cause the smaller guns to fire off-center but they can increase their scope to fire *in* water and the whole room to destroy the target. **Coordinate #3** is found on a computer map seen by anti-matter and sonar, or thermal screen by satellite directed vision.



The coordinates are set up with detection rays of x-ray like radiation inside a house (continuous) that can be in one beam or huge beam to cover the whole house with radiation (it takes **four coordinates** to do the whole building radiation/scanning).

The radiation dose can be increased to deadly for all inhabitants, or used to pinpoint a person for the neutron "pop" gun, and rapid elimination of the body. The neutron evidence remover must be done within a short period after radiation death or before death.

THE ALTERING OF R.N.A. AND D.N.A. IN INDIVIDUALS AND GROUPS:

*To alter the traits of a group, to increase the group mind consensus (control)
or to kill off through disease or war....*

Methods of Alteration:

- 1) Viruses in immunizations or sexually transmitted (both are being done).
- 2) Hologram/Ether/Etheric pattern alterations through programs set by computer over the stratosphere location desired, or by equipment over a building (on the roof), or beamed at a building. Counter-acting sonograms can be deflected but cannot stop this.
- 3) *Agitation* and *euphoria* from an Orgone Box (Wilhelm Reich) type instrument is used to increase malignant ether substance in agents to create a murder/joy/sex obsession, when combined with mind control methods, and deforms the D.N.A. and neurotransmitters.
- 4) Persons are given drugs to suppress tissue rejection and are *implanted* in the liver, brain or elsewhere with the D.N.A. from another species, animal or *alien* (which may be the D.N.A. from a *mummy* cloned into a mouse/rat/monkey).

July 27, 1996 Radisson Fort George, Belize City, Belize Handwritten Fax: (may be incomplete one page only)

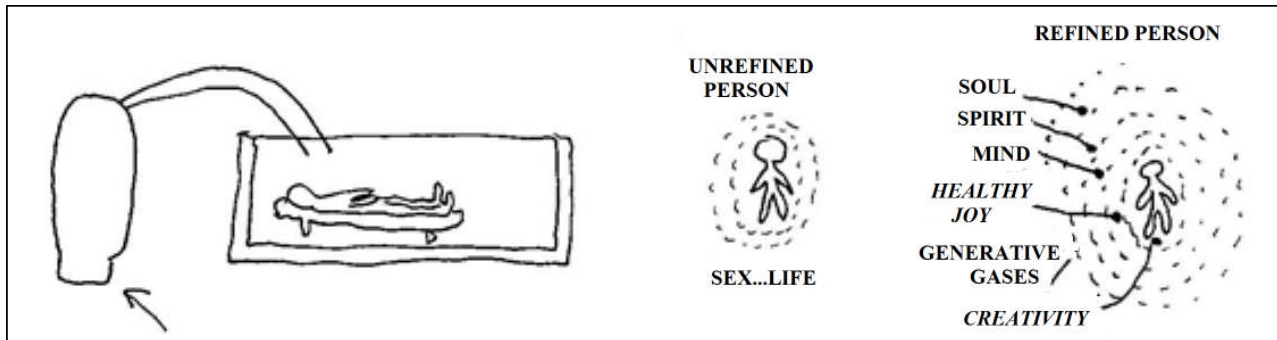
If you receive this, confirm it on calling the voice mail: (phone #---) Send on to (j), (i), UPI, Embassies, get confirmations.

IN MEXICO CITY A TANK LIKE THIS WAS SET UP FOR ME
TO BE KEPT IN FOR AS LONG AS I SHOULD LIVE:

There are two different groups desiring to continue research on civilians. One of them began during World War II with a research team who were studying an alien body which was able to still *think* after death and telepathically impressed upon the scientists ways to save his group mind and matter dimensional link to humans. The Nazis fled to Mexico, Central and South America with this research. The other group used another alien crash in the American desert a few years later for similar experiments with cloning of alien mind tissues.

The more refined the person, the more intelligent, beautiful or holy or aesthetic, the more desirable the substances. Research was to go past robot creation, and to lean toward a Super Race Creation by genetic alteration. 99.8% of test subjects are only useful for them to be vampired for sexual/health/vitality substance, but *mind* is desired.

A **decompression chamber** is used a little at a time to keep a person alive or to milk out their substances till death. The substances used are *generative* gases which in an inhaler (like an asthma medicine) provide sexual rushes and vitality and also they can use a *death* substance from a dying person or recently dead which can provoke death in another person if inhaled within a *closed area* or likely, the fear of death would result with the death substance carrying the hologram of method of death, horror, and sense of loss which could cause insanity in another person, or be used to control them.



⌞ This is a heavy metal cylinder to contain gases associated with ether/etheric/light plasma dimensional substances which normally are in the auric cocoon shield except when a person is tortured to the point of cracking his mental body, or done with surgery, or in the decompression chamber which is the way they found to store the gases and use them later after separation of densities/types.

Extra unusual dimensions provided gases of power that can be used for space research or military scanners not detected with normal equipment and so on. (Aliens, naguals, Saints and angels are in this group). (The author)

July 31: Study Behind Waco Murders was NASA and Roche Pharmaceuticals

July 31, 1996 The study behind Waco murders was by NASA and Roche Pharmaceuticals

Berkeley University has a space study alternative life medical program that employs (k) and (l). Pharmaceutical firms such as Hoffman-Roche financially back *huge grants* in exchange for faculty studies supporting the *lie* of an *alien invasion* (when the Roswell crash was a future earth time loop created by a time/space membrane rupture from nuclear testing) and to support *huge NASA* programs for worthless space ships while starving the Defense budget and *weakening* the USA military...closing bases, etc. My (relative) and her husband in England have been bribed with Roche jobs, Mercedes, bonus money to put me in a NASA research facility through the “mental health” system of *permanent loss of civil rights* so Roche and NASA can use me without publicity (I was their *top* lab rat.) (Children) are targeted next for permanent lab rat status. Hillary is invested. *Stop the Nazi’s behind this.* (The author)

For further information please refer to the six volumes:

Smoke Signal from the Nut House Volumes I-VI published by this *Library*